



PLANT BREEDING ABSTRACTS

VOL. XXVI, INDEX

**Compiled from World Literature
by the**

**COMMONWEALTH
BUREAU OF
PLANT BREEDING
AND GENETICS**

1957

**Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux,
Farnham Royal, England**

C. A. B.

27 JUN 1957

FILE

Plant Breeding Abstracts

Prepared by the Commonwealth Bureau of Plant Breeding
and Genetics, School of Agriculture
Cambridge

Author and Subject Indexes to
Volume XXVI
1956

Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux, England

1957

CONTENTS

[illegible]

AUTHOR INDEX

to Plant Breeding Abstracts, Volume XXVI

- AALDERS, L. E., 640*
- Aase, H. C., 2883
- Abbott, E. V., 1502, 3559
- Abdul Azeez Javed, 152
- Abdul Azeez Khan, 195-7
- Abdul Ghafoor Bhatti, *see* Abdul Ghafur Bhatti
- Abdul Ghafur Bhatti, 156-7, 159-60, 169-70
- Abdul Ghani Arif, 187
- Abdul Hameed Khan, 145-6, 171-2, 178, 189-92
- Abdul Latif, 180
- Abdur Rahim Chawdhary, 181
- Abdur Rashid Khan, 173-6, 1841
- Abdur Rashid Kohajir, 167
- Abdus Sattar, 187
- Abe, S., 2893
- Abhyankar, V. S., 3340
- Abraham, P., 131
- Abraham, T. P., 439
- Achutha Varier, U., 3348
- Adair, C. R., 1330
- Adams, J. D., 2330
- Adsuar, J., 3595
- Adyantaya, N. R., 118, 133
- Adžabjan, A., 2611
- Aebi, H., 2235
- Afanasiev, M. M., 1537
- Agarkov, V. A., 3580
- Agarossi, G., 3170
- Agble, W. K., 374
- Agete Piñeyro, F., 546
- Ahlgren, C. E., 2866
- Ahlgren, G. H., p. 703
- Ahmad, K. U., 194
- Ahmad, M., 163-6, 905
- Ahmad Mustafa Khan, 155, 168
- Ahmad, N., 1476
- Ahmed Khan, 156, 160
- Aizenštat, Ja. S., 2920
- Akeley, R. V., 502, 2515, 2519, 2522, 2524-6, 2535, 2540, 2556, 2600, 2374, 3472, 3474
- Åkerberg, E., 2935
- Åkesson, H., 3899
- Akhtar Munir, 183
- Alabouvette, L., 3632
- Alam, M. N., 3552
- Alam, Z., 147-51
- Alcaraz Mira, E., 570, 2689
- Alder, F. E., 2459
- Aldrovandi, A., 3562
- Aleksandrov, S. V., 2872, 2906
- Aleksandrova, L. N., 3125
- Alemañá, L., 2803
- Alexander, L. J., 2082, 2928
- Alexander, P., p. 509
- Alfieri, A. S., 2548
- Al Ibiari, H. M., 2981
- Aliiev, A. M., 3784
- Allard, R. W., 788, 1899, 1949, 2985
- Allison, A. H., 1757
- Allison, J. L., 2083-4
- Alpatjev, A. V., 1880
- Altson, R. A., 623
- Alvarez Conde, J., 3548
- Alvey, N. G., 804
- Amberger, A., 332
- Amirshahi, M. C., 3229-30
- Amma, M., 2129
- Amos, A., 1615
- Anandan, A. P., 666
- Ančev, T., 3470
- Anchern Champoopo, 3718
- Anderson, E. G., 1257-8, 1271, 3290
- Anderson, E. H., 88
- Anderson, J. A., 2127
- Anderson, L. F., 884
- Anderson, R. G., 211
- Anderson, R. L., 1831
- Anderson, R. V., 2085
- Andersson, E., 1830
- Andersson, G., 2066, 3628
- Andeweg, J. M., 2910
- Andrew, R. H., 3267
- Andronicescu, D., 3900
- Angladette, A., 1318
- Angulo Carpio, M. D., 1645
- Anjaneyulu Naidu, N., 2789
- Anjaneyulu, V. S. R., 128-9
- Anjou, K., 1721
- Anson, R. R., 1458
- Anstey, T. H., 746, 2892
- Antonov, A., 3300
- Antunes Filho, H., 2695-6, 2698
- Apple, J. L., 231
- Arasimovič, V. V., 730
- Archimowitsch, A., 1552, 2661, 3564
- Argikar, G. P., 1162, 1319, 2964, 3339
- Arias, J. M., 2786
- Ariñstein, A. I., 534
- Arceneaux, G., 2652
- Arley, N., 54
- Armitage, P., 1936
- Armsen, P., 1930
- Arnaud, R., 3683, 3703
- Arnautov, V. V., p. 326
- Árni Jónsson, 1000
- Arnold, A., p. 128
- Arnold, G. W., 2557
- Arnold, M. H., 1449
- Arnon, I., 2659
- Arnošt, R., 3252
- Arny, D. C., 1308, 3334
- Aróstegui, F., 2803
- Arruda, N. B. de 3507
- Ar-Rushdi, A. H., 2680-1
- Artemova, A. S., 3151
- Arthur, J. C. (Jun.), 513
- Arutinova, L., 527
- Artschwager, E., 1543
- Arutjunova, L., 1468
- Arzumanova, A. M., 3634
- Asenjo, C. F., 2803
- Ashman, R. B., 2448-9
- Ashworth, L. J., 2086
- Askonas, B. A., 3005
- Aslam Ghayur, 1841
- Atabekova, A. I., 2479
- Atanasiu, N., 6, 1940
- Atkin, J. D., 737, 1844
- Atkins, I. M., 330
- Atkins, R. E., 1217
- Atwood, K. C., 96, 952-3, 2028, 3046
- Auerbach, C., p. 511
- Aufhammer, G., 3324
- Ausemus, E. R., 1028, 1039
- Avakjan, A. A., 370-1, 3240-1
- Ávall, H., 728, 1917, 3845
- Avanzi, E., 2494
- Avdeev, I. T., 2907
- Avila, A., 326, 1272, 1885, 2925
- Avstriiskii, K., 3531
- Axelsson, F., 3853
- Ayers, G. W., 2502, 2535
- Aziz, A., 162
- Azzi, G., 3196, p. 531
- B., N., 1716
- Baba, I., 440, 447, 2380, 2382
- Babay, G., 2666
- Babičev, I. A., 1403-4
- Backus, M. P., 93, 95
- Bacq, Z. N., p. 509
- Badovskii, P. I., 3087
- Badrudodoja, K. M., 161
- Baerecke, M. L., 3495
- Bahtadze, K. E., 1583
- Baida, H. S., 2918
- Bailey, C., 1745
- Bailov, D., 2071
- Bakthavathsalu, C. M., 1789
- Balasubrahmanyam, R., 797
- Balasubramaniyan, C., 126
- Baldini, E., 2791, 2801, 3606, 3719
- Balin, L., 3026
- Bálint, A., 2914
- Baljura, V. I., 2294, 3257
- Ballard, W. W., 519
- Ballatore, G. P., 464
- Bamberg, K. K., 3464
- Banga, O., 731-2, 1834, 1859, 3839
- Baptista, J. G., 806, 1939
- Barabás, Z., Ifj., 2345
- Baranov, P. A., 1805, 2000, 2136, 2293
- Barbe, M., 3734-5
- Barber, H. N., 853, 1914
- Barber, J. C., 3814
- Bardin, R., 1518
- Barker, M. G., 2457
- Barnard, C., 1157
- Barnes, W. C., 1868
- Barreto, R., 545, 2649
- Barrett, H. C., 1068, 3877
- Barrow, M., 468
- Bartley, B. G., 2708
- Barton, L. V., 619, 1646
- Bartoš, J., 75, 2571

*Unless stated otherwise, references are to abstract numbers.

Basile, R., 342-3
 Baširov, F. B., 2832
 Bass, E. J., 3323
 Basteleus, R., 3774
 Bateman, A. J., 2896
 Bates, R. P., 1390-1, 2476
 Batra, P. C., 3444
 Battaglia, E., 859, 867, 873-4, 888, 1762
 Battle, W. R., 2453
 Batts, C. C. V., 2233, 3065
 Batygina, T. B., 2916
 Bauer, R., 1787
 Baughn, C. G., 2913
 Bawden, F. C., 2047, 3490
 Baxa, F., 1444, 2634
 Beadle, G. W., 1947
 Beam, C. A., 964
 Beamish, K. I., 2503, 2507
 Beard, F. H., 584, 586-7, 589, 1611, 1613
 Beatty, A. V., 882, 3016
 Beatty, J. W., 3016
 Becker, G., 2138
 Becker, W. R., 1003, 1234
 Beddows, A. R., 3384
 Beemster, A. B. R., 3490-501
 Beery, L. A. (Jun.), 2741
 Behrens, W. U., 4
 Belaš, T. I., 1236
 Belik, V. F., 753
 Belizin, A. P., 379, 1240
 Bell, G. D. H., 316, 318, 1282, 2130
 Bell, R. A. M., 1207, 1222
 Bellingham, R. C., 1081
 Belohonov, I. V., 1665, 1680
 Belozorov, A. T., 3283
 Bombower, W., 3718
 Bendelow, V. M., 420, 1294
 Beneš, V., 751, 3920
 Bennett, H. W., 1029
 Bent, H. E., 1947
 Benzer, S., 977
 Benzoni, F., 3881
 Berčenko, B., 3126
 Bergann, F., 264
 Bergman, F., 721
 Bernaldo de Quirós, A. G., 3561
 Bernhard, R., 3699
 Bernstein, L. B., 935
 Berný, M., 734
 Berry, F. H., 3724
 Berthelém, P., 1891, 3914
 Bertuzzi, A., 3782
 Berzsenyi-Janossits, L., 3275
 Besedin, P., 3515
 Beselj, Ja. E., 3244
 Beskaravainyi, M. M., 711
 Besnier, F., 1223
 Bettai Gowder, R., 138
 Bever, W. M., 1176, 3218
 Bewley, W. F., 1875
 Bhaduri, P. N., 2205
 Bhagchandani, P. M., 1440, 1847
 Bhat, N. R., 2619-20
 Bhattacharya, D. L., 3052
 Bhavani Shankar Rao, M., 3743
 Bhol Nath, 523, 2613
 Biagiotti, M., 3156
 Bianchi, A., 253
 Bidabe, B., 3682-3
 Bienz, D. R., 492
 Bilbro, J. D., 518
 Billen, D., 88
 Bilquez, A., 880

Bingefors, S., 2933, 2935, 3432
 Bingham, R. T., 1826
 Bird, L. S., 234
 Birjukov, A. P., 1711
 Birkett, L. S., 1504-5
 Bisset, K. A., p. 700
 Bishop, C. J., 640
 Bitters, W. P., 2782
 Bittle, C. M., 3924
 Bjaanes, M., 3128
 Black, W., 1407, 2588
 Blackhurst, H. T., 1863
 Blaim, K., 8
 Blair, D. S., 637
 Blakeslee, A. F., 47, 881
 Blanck, F. C., p. 128
 Blanco González, J. L., 2317
 Blanco González, M., 2317
 Blasse, W., 3704
 Blattný, C., 2713
 Blinks, L. R., p. 699
 Blixt, S., 2957-58, 3937
 Bljacherova, R., 336
 Bloch, D. P., 1984
 Blommers, J., 689
 Blomstrand, I., 919
 Blum, P. H., 1307
 Blunck, H., 107
 Bocanegra Salazar, S., 1242, 3265-6
 Bočarov, S. N., 2032
 Boceta Durán, V., 2062
 Böcher, T. W., 3435
 Bócsa, I., 2642
 Boerger, A., 3104, 3145
 Boguslawski, E. v., 1634
 Bohart, G. E., 3422
 Böhme, H., 262
 Bolaños, C. W., 1595-6, 3602
 Boldea, E., 3172, 3181
 Bolonjaev, A. V., 1689, 1713
 Bolsunov, I., 563, 1563, 3592
 Bolton, A., 567
 Bolton, J. L., 208
 Bonde, R., 2519, 2540-1, 2546, 2600, 3474, 3480
 Bonfiglioli, O., 2368, 2371
 Bonifacio, G., 1907
 Bonner, D. M., 942, 950, 2031
 Bonnett, O. T., 3218
 Bono, M., 3730
 Bontea, V., 3875
 Bonvicini, M., 304, 1127, 2227, 3157
 Boone, D. M., 940, 2099, 3043-4
 Boos, G. V., 2906
 Borchers, E. A., 770
 Bordas, J., 3382
 Bordeianu, T., 3661
 Bordignon, S., 697, 1794
 Bordzilovskii, E. I., p. 126
 Borkovskaja, V. A., 1380
 Borlaug, N. E., 3203
 Bornás y de Urcullu, G., 3109
 Borodin, I. T., 2272
 Borrer, D. J., 851
 Borza, A., 2844
 Bosemark, N. O., 3403-4
 Böszörményi, Z., 1886
 Boteanu, I., 3172
 Bothun, R. E., 532
 Böttari, V., 670
 Bottazzi, A., 251, 253
 Bottazzi, G. B., 252
 Bottomley, W., 618
 Bouffil, F., 3728
 Bourne, G. H., p. 124

Bouvarel, P., 3796
 Bowers, J. L., 3924
 Bowman, F. T., 1739
 Boyd, J. S. K., 2052
 Boyes, J. W., 873, 3428-9
 Boyle, W. S., 1368, 2449
 Boylen, J. B., 949
 Boynton, D., 2766
 Bradshaw, A. D., 477
 Brandenburg, E., 745
 Brandes, J., 2604
 Brandolini, A., 402, 2291, 3253, 3285
 Brantley, B. B., 511, 789
 Braudeau, J., 1592
 Braverman, S. W., 2087
 Brčak, J., 2713
 Breider, H., 2976, 2990, 3770
 Brenes-Pomales, A., 968
 Brenna, H. K., 1866, 1922
 Bretthauer, G., 3679
 Breviglieri, N., 1746, 1762
 Brewbaker, H. E., 1533, 3567
 Brewbaker, J. L., 476, 1386
 Brežnev, D. D., 767, 771, 2916, 2926-7, 3906
 Brian, P. W., 795
 Briggie, L. W., 397
 Briggs, F. N., 1117, 1310
 Brightwell, W. T., 1778
 Bringhurst, R. S., 672
 Brink, R. A., 3250, 3276
 Brinsmade, J. C., 3144
 Brix, K., 1344
 Brock, R. D., 3434
 Broekhuizen, J. S. van, 3813
 Broekmans, A. F. M., 3650
 Brooks, J. S., 3247
 Brooks, R. M., 626, 3662
 Brookson, C. W., 3660
 Brown, A. G., 765
 Brown, C. H., 3218, 3225
 Brown, C. W., 3146, 3215
 Brown, E. B., 2454
 Brown, F. B., 1325
 Brown, F. L., 941
 Brown, H. M., 1214
 Brown, J. W., 1027, 2464
 Brown, K. G., 475, 1030
 Browning, J. A., 1219
 Brücher, E. H., p. 702
 Bruehl, G. W., 300
 Bruner, G. H., 1165
 Bruni, B., 2822, 3772-3
 Brust, J. H., 3496
 Bryan, W. E., 1463
 Buchwald, A. von, 1595
 Buck, R. W. (Jun.), 1439, 2520, 2523
 Buelvas Cabrales, R. A., 580
 Buesa, J., 2567
 Buhl, C., 745
 Buishand, T., 1893-4, 3915
 Bukasov, S. M., 506, 1425, 1435, p. 328
 Bukštynov, A. D., 2835
 Bula, R. J., 3440
 Bulatović, S., 3713
 Bullen, E. R., 1120
 Buller, R. E., 1374
 Bunesca, D., 3900
 Bunting, A. H., 2796
 Burakova, M. I., 3607
 Burdick, A. B., 2921
 Burgos L., J. A., 1598, 3603
 Burkhardt, B. A., 1297
 Burle, M., 1590
 Burnett, J. H., 2019, 3041

- Burrioni, M., 77
 Burroughs, L. F., 1656
 Burtch, L. M., 1515
 Burton, G. W., 235, 460, 1059
 Burton, K., 978, 3007
 Busch, L. V., 2088
 Bush, H. L., 1546
 Buşilă, A. P., 2152
 Buszewicz, G., 1817
 Butany, W. T., 439
 Butler, D. R., 389
 Butler, J., 1231
 Butler, L., 1874
 Buxton, E. W., 106, 1919, 3058
 Buzacott, J. H., 2656, 3555
 Buzulin, G. S., 752, 3242
 Buzzati-Traverso, A. A., 26

CABANILLAS, E., 671
 Cabezas de Herrera, E., 3424
 Cabral, M. T., 3017
 Caglioti, M. T., 2021
 Cairns, H. J. F., 2054
 Caldecott, R. S., 1304
 Calderoni, A. V., 1428, 2496, 2499–500
 Caldwell, R. M., 2214, 3137
 Callbeck, L. C., 2078
 Calma, V. C., 2128
 Calvez, J., 3448
 Câmara, A., 20
 Cameron, C., 1504
 Cameron, D., 3235
 Cameron, J. W., 1271
 Camerson, J. W., 653
 Camien, M. N., 2011
 Cammack, R. H., 1274–5
 Campaignolle, J., 3655
 Campbell, A. B., 348
 Campbell, S. C., 1532
 Campbell, W. P., 2079
 Camus, A., 2429, 2444, 2447
 Cancellieri, M. B., 668, 1760
 Candela Manzaneque, M. R., 2825
 Cantillon, P., 1013–4
 Capria de Fleitas, M. H., 3779
 Capucci, C., 2776
 Cardenosa-Barriga, R., 696
 Caridad Igelmo, J. M., 370
 Carletto, G. M., 1604
 Carlin, F., *see* Carlin, F. A.
 Carlin, F. A., 2512, 3466
 Carlisle, A., 1814
 Carlsson, G., 3879, 3888, 3921
 Carnahan, H. L., 459, 475, 1030
 Caro, R. G., 3525
 Caroli, G., 2957
 Carpentier, S., 3740
 Carr, D. J., 2446
 Carstens, W. C., 3776
 Carter, J. L., 3930
 Carvalho, A., 2695–6, 2698
 Carvalho, J. M. de, 3025
 Carver, W. A., 1755
 Casady, A. J., 1075
 Casale Buonoconto, B., 3187
 Casale, F., 3158
 Caspar, A. L., 1251
 Casseres, E. H., 2504
 Castiglia, E., 897
 Castorina, S., 1761, 2799
 Castronovo, A., 1885, 2905, 2925
 Catcheside, D. G., 97
 Catherinet, M., 3729, 3742
 Cattell, J., p. 318
 Cavalaglio, F., 3192

 Cavalli-Sforza, L. L., 933, 2010, 2991
 Cave, C. T., 1459
 Ceapoiu, N., 3539
 Čečko, F. E., 2224
 Cecuk, S., 700
 Cehanovskaja, N. A., 3330
 Celarier, R. P., 1989, 2445
 Celykovskii, P. G., 1229
 Cenóz, H. P., 1177, 2263
 Cercós, A. P., 907
 Čereeva, S. N., 3476
 Čerevatenko, A. S., 1747
 Černavskii, S. F., 2843
 Černenko, E. S., 639
 Černenko, S. F., 639, 1694, 1708
 Černík, V., 2755
 Cervantes, J., 2102, 2542
 Červenka, V. J. B., 2737
 Chamberlain, D. W., 2686
 Chandler, C., 619, 1646
 Chandraratna, M. F., 441
 Chandrasekharan, P., 2347
 Chang, L.-C., 1938
 Chang, W.-T., 1327, 2398–9, 2401
 Chao, C.-Y., 3768
 Chaplin, C. E., 957
 Chapman, W. H., 219, 2253
 Charles-Mathon, C., *see* Mathon, C. C.
 Chase, M., 817
 Chaudhari, B. B., 3342
 Chaudhary, R. B., 1319
 Chaudhuri, K. L., 3635
 Chaudhury, A. R., 194
 Chavan, V. M., 1162, 1319, 3335–7, 3341–5
 Chayenn, J., 1998
 Cherewick, W. J., 3332
 Cherubini, C., 617
 Chevassus, 3912
 Chiarugi, A., 9–30
 Chinoy, J. J., 1156
 Chirilei, H., 2223
 Cho, J., 2409
 Chopinet, R., 414, 1353
 Choudhury, B., 1882
 Chouinard, A. L., 871
 Christ, E. G., 1799
 Christensen, J. J., 2245
 Christidis, *see* Khristidis
 Chu, E. H. Y., 1566
 Chu, T. L., 3560
 Ciccarone, A., 432
 Cicin, N. V., 274–94, 1091, 2133, 2148, 3112
 Cicina, S. I., 3865
 Ciferri, R., 312
 Ćinoi, *see* Chinoy
 Clapp, A. L., 1071, 1107
 Clarke, E. J., 1873
 Clarke, J. M., 37
 Clarke, W. S. (Jun.), 3681
 Clary, G. B., 1031
 Clausen, J., 27, 239–40
 Clayton, E. E., 229–30, 562
 Clement, W. M., 1054
 Clérin, M., 3732
 Clifton, C. E., p. 321
 Cloninger, C. K., 423
 Clowes, R. C., 927
 Ćmora, N. J., p. 326, p. 713
 Cochran, W. G., 1931
 Cociu, V., 3700, 3720
 Cockerham, C. C., 2989
 Cockerham, G., 1407, 3492
 Coe, E. H., 1232

 Coe, G. E., 1550
 Coenradie, J., 3303, 3325
 Coffman, F. A., 354, 362, 3220
 Cole, J. R., 3723
 Coleman, O. H., 218, 1032
 Colin, E. C., p. 697
 Collins, C., 3016
 Collins, F. I., 3930
 Colombo, G., 861
 Comar, C. L., p. 127
 Comstock, R. E., 791, 1904, 3274
 Comuzzi, A., 697, 1794, 3786
 Condit, I. J., 657
 Conger, A. D., 883
 Conner, H. E., 1351
 Connin, R. V., 2155
 Constantinescu, N., 3661
 Cook, A. B., 1351
 Coons, G. H., 1542, 1547
 Cooper, D. C., 2511
 Cooper, J. P., 2436, 3138, 3399
 Cope, F. W., 2475, 2701, 2708
 Cope, W. A., 480
 Copp, L. G., 3188
 Coppenet, M., 3448
 Cordner, H. B., 223
 Cornu, A., 3271
 Cortázar S., R., 2219
 Cortini, C., 76
 Cosmo, I., 697–8, 1792–4, 2821, 3771, 3782, 3786
 Coste, R., p. 710
 Covas, G., 1097, 2450
 Cowling, M., 2459
 Craddock, J. C. (Jun.), 1056, 2174
 Craiciu, E., 3717
 Craig, D. L., 877
 Craigmiles, J. P., 2266
 Cralley, E. M., 437
 Cramer, H., p. 122
 Crane, M. B., 1741
 Crane, P. L., 3248
 Crang, A., 1657–8
 Cravioto, R. O., 3748, 3917
 Crescimanno, F. G., 1804
 Crescini, F., 1491
 Crittenden, H. W., 216
 Cronquist, A., p. 529
 Cropley, R., 3693
 Crosby, J. L., 61, 1970
 Crow, J. F., 837
 Crum, R. A., 2928
 Cruzado, H. J., 671
 Čsukly, J., 2158
 Čubova, A., 2591
 Cugnac, A. de, 1337
 Čuhnin, Ju. A., 608
 Culbertson, J. O., 2729
 Cullen, J. C., 1408, 1433
 Čumakov, V., 1378, 2425
 Cummings, J. M., 881
 Cummins, G. B., 3137
 Cunningham, C. E., 3472
 Currence, T. M., 768
 Curtis, R. W., 95
 Cutter, V. M. (Jun.), 1759

DABBS, D. H., 3675
 Daday, H., 479
 Dadd, C. V., 1120
 Dadykin, V. P., 1226
 Dahlgren, K. V. O., 3686
 Dahms, R. G., 2156
 Dale, E. E., 2303
 D'Amato, F., 58, 840

Dam Kofoed, A., 2069
 Damodaran, S., 3769
 Danielli, J. F., p. 124
 Danilenko, A. A., 3625-6
 Darby, L. A., 3894, 3898
 Dark, S. O. S., 1453, 1470
 Darley, E. F., 2784
 Darlington, C. D., 24, 41, 863, p. 525, p. 527
 Darnay, E., 2820
 Darrow, G. M., 673, 680-1, 685, 692, 1766, 1778
 Das, A., 3635
 Das, D. P., 3943
 Das Gupta, B., 535
 Daskaloff, C., 1842
 Daskalov, H., 1018
 Datta, R. M., 1492
 Davern, C. I., 3434
 Davidson, R. H., p. 702
 Davies, J. G., 1336
 Davies, W. H., 2478
 Davis, G. N., 737, 2534
 Davis, J. H., 399
 Davis, M. B., 637
 Davis, R. L., 1061, 2456, 2466, 3420
 Davis, T. A., 666
 Davis, W. H., 1047
 Davreux, M. A., 2722, 2727
 Dayton, D. F., 645
 De, B., 2633
 De, D. N., 3020
 Dean, A. C. R., 931
 Dearborn, C. H., 2533
 De Beni, U., 2225, 2372, 3164
 de Bruyn, J. W., 731
 de Bruyne, A. S., 1837
 DeBusk, A. G., 866
 De Cillis, U., 3107, 3159
 Deeley, E. M., 1998
 de Fluiter, H. J., 1921
 Degras, M., 1322
 de Haan, H., 2437, 3304
 de Jong, G. J., 564
 de la Hera y Sáenz, P., 496
 DeLamater, E. D., 929-30
 Delestaing, N., 3946
 del Valle, C. G., 798, 2298
 Demerec, M., 16, 243, 919, p. 123, p. 696
 Demerec, Z. E., 919
 Deming, G. W., 1553
 De Miranda, H., 325
 Dempsey, A. H., 511, 789
 Denman, C. E., 461
 Denoy, I., 446, 3355
 Deodikar, G. B., 2965
 de Pando Z., O., 2218
 Derenne, P., 1012, 1015
 Deriščev, M. G., 3616
 Dermen, H., 685, 1700-1, 2739
 Desassis, A., 1639
 Descharmes, M., 2043
 Deschner, E., 878
 Deshmukh, M. J., 3477
 Deshmukh, P. S., 3510
 Deshpande, R. B., 604
 de Silva, C. A., 620
 Dešmukh, *see* Deshmukh
 Desrosiers, R., 1595-6, 1607-8, 3602
 Devcic, J., 2905, 3918
 Devreux, M., 2575
 de Wet, J. M. J., 2413
 de Wit, H. C. D., 3827
 de Witt, K. W., 2710
 Dey, N. S. R. N., 2296

Deyl, M., 2999
 Diachun, S., 572, 2089, 3433
 Díaz M., J., 1607
 Dicke, F. F., 3299
 Dickinson, A. G., 2988
 Dickson, A. D., 1296
 Dickson, G. H., 205
 Dickson, J. G., 2090
 Didusj, V., 998
 Di Guglielmo, C., 1905
 Di Martino, V., 3254
 Dimond, A. E., 2112, 3909
 Din Muhammad, 174
 Dionigi, A., 254, 2216, 3160
 Dionisi, A., 2222
 Dionne, L. A., 2505
 Dirks, V. A., 1486
 Divakaran, K., 3348
 Diviš, J., 2435
 Dixon, G. E., 3124
 Djokić, A., 1151
 Dmitrieva, A. N., 82
 Dobbek, R., 2962
 Dobzhansky, T., 25, p. 513
 Dochterman, E. F., 494
 Dodds, K. S., 40, 2560-1
 Dodge, A. F., 2928
 Dodge, B. O., 98
 Doermann, A. H., 817
 Doesburg, J. J., 1771
 Dolan, D. D., 1100
 Dolejší, B., 509
 Dolgi, S. T., 2934
 Dolgušin, D. A., 2150
 Döling, D. A., 2597
 Dollinger, E. J., 1254
 Dommergues, P., 3689
 Donkersloot, M. E., 616
 Donnelly, E. D., 1392
 Dorman, K. W., 3814
 Dorst, H. J. M. v., 1869
 Dorst, J. C., 1833
 Doudney, C. O., 945
 Douglas, H. C., 960
 Dounce, A. L., 55
 Dovrath, A., 2473
 Dow, P., 1736
 Downs, R. J., 227, 3766
 Doxtator, C. W., 1533, 1538
 Drachovská, M., 1562
 Drayner, J. M., 2936
 Drewes, H., 3851
 Drolsom, P. N., 230, 3587
 Drozd, A. M., 3843
 Dubinin, N. P., 854, 2293
 Ducke, A., 1606
 Ducker, H. C., 1455
 Dudley, J. W., 1033, 2463
 Duff, A. D. S., 338, 344
 Dujardin, J., 1353
 Duka, S. H., 2819
 Dulbecco, R., 14
 Dumon, A. G., 3152
 Duncan, D. B., 800
 Duncan, E. N., 1472, 2627
 Dungan, G. H., 2296
 Dunin, M. S., 3119
 Dunn, D. B., 53
 Dunn, L. C., 13
 Dunn, M. S., 2011
 Durairaj, V., 119
 Durand, Y., 3742
 Durón, N. S., 428
 Durquety, P.-M., 1800
 Durrant, A., 812

Duvick, D. N., 1268
 Dvorjankin, F. A., 1969
 Dyas, E. S., 2344
 Dykstra, T., 2531, 2594
 ECHOLS, R. M., 1828
 Eddins, A. H., 2536
 Edmundson, W. C., 2532
 Edwards, M. V., 1817-8, 2850
 Edwardson, J. R., 1267
 Eheart, J. F., 1257, 2315
 Ehrenberg, C., 1827
 Ehrenberg, L., 3314
 Eiche, V., 3819
 Eifler, I., 1808
 Einset, J., 675, 679, 702
 Eisenstark, A., 935
 Ekbote, R. B., 250
 Elandt, R., 2
 El-Ani, A. S., 3047
 ElBanna, A., 1034
 Elder, W. C., 457
 Eleckaja, L. E., 2670
 El-Ibiary, *see* Al Ibiari
 Eliseev, V. G., 856
 El-Kattan, A. A., 514
 Elliott, C. S., 3064
 Elliott, F. C., 315, 520, 1035, 3201
 Elzenga, G., 1835
 Emeljanov, I. E., 1265
 Emmerling, M. H., 1256, 3251
 Enăchescu, G., 3688
 Enčev, Ja., 265
 Endemann, W., p. 333
 Enderud, J., 2805
 Endrizzi, J. E., 2350, 3351
 Enescu, S., 3181
 Engel, K. H., 2564
 Engelmann, C., 2962
 Eng Kok Ng, 2446
 Engle, H. B., 2684
 Enikeev, H. K., 1732-3, 1735, 2748
 Enomoto, N., 443
 Ephrussi, B., 832, 2040
 Epps, W. M., 1868
 Erickson, H. T., 738
 Eriksson, G., 3832
 Ermakov, A. I., 2583
 Ermolova, A. N., 3284
 Ernst, A., 2009, 3030
 Erroux, J., 1161
 Erwin, A. T., 3887
 Erwin, D. C., 3926
 Escobar Orozco, O. M., 1510
 Estrada Ramos, N., 2558
 Evans, A. M., 2469
 Evans, E. P., 3776
 Evans, W. D., 3669
 Evenson, J. P., 2632
 Everett, H. L., 1266
 Evers, E., 1649
 Eversole, R. A., 2982
 Everson, E. H., 419, 1056, 2174
 Evreinoff, V.-A., 682, 2795
 Evtušenko, A. F., 3676
 FABERGÉ, A. C., 1255, 3282
 Faccini, G. C., 1684
 Fadergons, I., *see* Fadrhons, J.
 Fadrhons, J., 1180
 Fajersson, F., 272, 2157, 2166, 2229, 3189
 Falch, J., 3758
 Falk, K., 1876
 Falkenberg, H., p. 711

- Farkas, G., 1489
 Farooqui, H. M., 785
 Farquharson, L. I., 398, 1355
 Farrar, R. F., 583, 585
 Fateh Ali Shah, S., 141
 Favero, A., 2171, 2226
 Favorov, A. M., 3083
 Favret, E. A., 1174
 Fazlullah Khan, J. K., 127, 132, 138
 Fazlullah Khan, K., *see* Fazlullah Khan, J. K.
 Fazlur Rahim Khan, 183
 Federer, W. T., p. 694
 Fedorenko, I. P., 2240
 Fedorenko, M. M., 2771
 Fedorov, A. K., 2280
 Fehleisen, S., 898
 Feiginson, N. I., 1965
 Felecan, V., 3455
 Félix, L., 1891
 Fellows, H., 1072
 Fenaaroli, L., 2301, 3255
 Fennah, R. G., 2704
 Ferenc, K., 712
 Fernqvist, I., 2758
 Ferris, V. R., 1434
 Ferwerda, F. P., 393, 3132, 3267
 Fesenko, N. V., 296
 Fiddian, W. E. H., 1120
 Fiedler, J., 1400, 1560
 Fields, R. G., 1067
 Fife, J. M., 1517
 Filippenko, I. M., 1806
 Filippov, A. S., 1409, 1426
 Filosofova, T. P., 1782
 Filov, A. I., 2904
 Finch, C. G., 1850
 Fincham, J. R. S., 949
 Finkner, R. E., 1036, 1217, 1538, 3583
 Finney, D. J., 807, 509
 Fischbeck, G., 5, 3324
 Fischer, F., 2836
 Fischer, G. T., 2728
 Fischnich, O., 2584
 Fisher, K. W., 90
 Fisher, R. A., 18, p. 695
 Fix, E., 1933
 Flangas, A. L., 2090
 Fleckinger, J., 3689
 Flémal, J., 1585
 Flor, H. H., 2640
 Fluke, D. J., 83
 Focke, R., 2281
 Folsom, D., 2519, 2600, 2602
 Fontell, I., 3844
 Forbes, I. (Jun.), 1356
 Fors, A. L., 550
 Foster, R. E., 1862
 Fowler, W. L., 1134
 Fox, M. S., 917
 Fradkin, C.-W., 3276
 Franchi, P., 3870
 Franco, J. do A., 3805
 Frandsen, N. O., 3479
 Frankel, O. H., 30
 Fraser, D., 109
 Fraser, D. K., 242
 Frédéricic, P., 92
 Freeman, B., 1759
 Freeman, G. H., 632, 3667
 Freitas, A. P. do C. e., 1193
 French, D. W., 1831
 Frenyó, V., 2666
 Fressanges, R., 1588
 Frets, G. P., p. 319
 Frey, K. J., 353, 357, 1219, 3224
 Freytag, G. F., 1896, 2116, 3917
 Freytag, H. E., 3704
 Friederich, J. C., 1004
 Frimmel, G., 3465
 Fritz-Niggli, H., 3013
 Fröier, K., 2325, 2636, 2641
 Frolova, K. I., 1805
 Frutchev, C., 2527
 Fryxell, P. A., 1482
 Fuchinoue, Y., 1586, 3597
 Fujii, T., 1567, 2197, 3177
 Fujii, Y., 3376
 Fujikawa, T., 2608
 Fujita, M., 3328
 Fujiyoshi, M., 2151
 Fukasawa, H., 2184
 Fukuda, J., 1750
 Fukushima, A., 1246
 Fukushima, Y., 1887
 Fumoto, J., 1744
 Funke, C., 2001
 Furuhashi, S., 1754
 Furza, N. T., 2287
 Futrell, M. C., 1220, 2091
 Fyfe, J. L., 1376
 GABELMAN, W. H., 738
 Gadea, M., 3140
 Gad el Hak, 1321
 Gadkari, P. D., 2618
 Gagnieu, A., 3687
 Galan, G., 3195
 Gale, E. F., 3006
 Galeev, G. S., 376, 1238, 3288
 Galiano, L. J., 1243
 Galjcovar, R. D., 99
 Gall, H., 3451
 Gallegly, M. E., 500, 1432, 2554
 Gallun, R. L., 1201
 Gamero de la Torre, O., 2635
 Gamow, G., 864
 Gangulee, H. C., 3361, 3363, 3369
 Garay, C. A., 2496
 Garber, E. D., 1316, 2348, 3032
 García Badell, G., 1094
 García Baylles, J. L., 549, 2649
 García Becerra, C., 576
 García, C., 1601-2
 García, L. A., 3155
 García, U. C., 2617
 Garder, A. C., 209
 Garen, A., 242, 908, 2051
 Garkavyi, P. F., 3068
 Garkavyi, P. V., 3316
 Garner, H. R., 955
 Garnjobst, L., 2025
 Gärtner, M., p. 509
 Gaskill, J. O., 1520, 1548
 Gaškova, V., 3024
 Gasparini, M., 3167
 Gatin, Ž. I., 1779
 Gaussen, H., 1819
 Gavrilova, N., 334
 Gazenbuš, V. L., 595
 Geidel, H., 1, 2580
 Gelin, O. E. V., 1303, 2956, 3301, 3311, 3936-7
 Geljčinskaja, R. B., 1388
 Gell, P. G. H., 2586
 Genevés, L., 3861
 Genter, C. F., 2315
 Gentry, H. S., 593
 Georgescu, M., 3900
 Georgieva, R., 1017
 Geortay, G., 1323
 Gercen, I. A., 3891
 Geroev, M. Ja., 2288
 Gerola, F. M., 2003
 Gerra, A., 933
 Geršater, T., 3765
 Gerstel, D. U., 1653, 2624, 3517
 Gfeller, F., 1110
 Ghias-ud-Din Ahmad, 157, 159, 169-70
 Ghosh, A. K., 2296
 Ghosh, K., 535
 Ghosh, P. N., 2205
 Ghosh, R. L. M., 439
 Ghulam Mahboob, 186
 Giddings, N. J., 1516, 1539
 Gigante, R., 3501
 Gilbert, J. C., 1852
 Giles, N. H., 824, 2027
 Gilkey, H. M., 3426
 Gilles, A., 1419, 2575
 Gillham, F. E. M., 1456
 Girdhari Lal, 3943
 Gläss, E., 60, 1996
 Glavinić, *see* Glavinić
 Glavinić, R., 3905
 Gluhik, K. A., 1147
 Gluščenko, I. E., 378, 842, 1237, 1963, 1985, 2565
 Gluscsenko, *see* Gluščenko
 Glushchenko, *see* Gluščenko
 Goetsch, W., 2871, 2876
 Gokhale, V. P., 350
 Goldman, M., 3032
 Goldschmidt, R. B., 9, p. 695
 Goldstein, L., 881
 Goldstein, P., p. 122
 Golik, L. A., 1241
 Gomes, F. P., 1926, 1944
 Gončarik, M. N., 844
 Gonet, B., 2839
 González H., C. A., 578
 Goodey, J. B., 2454, 3488
 Goodman, O., 1843
 Goodspeed, T. H., p. 131
 Gopalan Nayar, T., 136, 1789
 Gopalkrishna, N., 3345
 Gorgevski, J., 3513
 Gori, C., 889
 Gorin, A. P., 2172
 Gorjunov, D. V., 2133
 Gorškov, I. S., 1673, 2747, 3111
 Gorter, G. J. M. A., 337
 Gorz, H. J., 487
 Gosi, L., 403
 Gossard, A. C., 3723
 Gothoskar, S. S., 774
 Goto, K., 412, 2327-8
 Goto, S., 3326
 Goto, Y., 3629
 Gotoh, *see* Goto
 Gottschalk, W., 1417, 2570
 Gouaux, C. B., 1509
 Gould, E., 1705
 Govinda Rao, P., 433
 Govindaswamy, C. V., 118
 Grafius, J. E., 1214, 2257
 Graham, K. M., 1431
 Graham, T. O., 207
 Grahl, A., 3194
 Grainger, P. N., 499
 Grandfield, C. O., 1073
 Granhall, I., 1690, 2141, 2743, 3314
 Grant, U. J., 1052
 Grasselly, C. H., 3712
 Grasso, V., 358, 970

- Graumann, H. O., 2461
 Graves, A. H., 2840-1
 Gray, S. G., 1908
 Grebensčikov, I., 2900, p. 130
 Green, G. J., 1190
 Green, J. M., 518, 526, 2629, 3528
 Green, J. O., 2459
 Greer, E. N., 1158
 Greenleaf, W. H., 224
 Gregg, A. S., 1121-2
 Gregg, J. R., p. 125
 Gregory, K. F., 3475
 Gregory, W. C., 220, 1756
 Grente, J., 3684, 3703, 3722, 3726
 Gries, G. A., 2214
 Griffith, A. L., 715
 Griffiths, D. J., 363, 1215
 Grifoni, E., 255, 3161
 Grillot, G., 1164, 1169, 3270
 Grillot, M., 3272
 Grillot, M. G., 3261
 Grinjo, T. J., 553
 Grissom, D. B., 2344
 Grobman, A., 1262
 Grodskii, M. V., 3245
 Gross, H. D., 2455
 Grozsmann, H. M., 1672
 Grozdov, K. D., 1710
 Grubb, N. H., 1742
 Grümmer, G., p. 334
 Grun, P., 241, 1341, 3008
 Grunberg-Manago, M., 857
 Grüneberg, J., 2660
 Gualaccini, F., 574
 Gubenko, I. H., 3080
 Gude, C. J., 3599
 Gudzenko, A. A., 2742
 Guernier, M., 1331
 Guncel, J. E., 982, 3589
 Gunthardt, H. M., 2330
 Günther, H., 3021
 Guseva, E. I., 2787
 Gustafsson, A., 719, 1827, 3314
 Gutierrez, M. E., 1565, 1581
 Gutstein, I., 2663-4
 Guyot, L., 1336
 Guzmán G., J., 3917
 Györfy, B., 1153

HAAS, J., 1227
 Hačarjan, S. S., 3780
 Hackbarth, J., 1393-4
 Hackerott, H. L., 1082
 Hadden, S. J., 1221
 Hadfield, J. W., p. 701
 Hadley, H., 3408
 Hadley, H. H., 1954
 Hadorn, E., p. 123
 Hadžinov, M. I., 2293
 Hagberg, A., 896
 Hagberth, N. O., 2252
 Hagen, G. L., 3589
 Hagler, T. B., 3711
 Hahn, P., 2488-9, 2869, 2888, 3840
 Håkansson, A., 1498
 Haldane, J. B. S., 28, 43, 900, 1960-1, 2987
 Halfon, A., 2663
 Halifman, I. A., 1975
 Hall, B. J., 2913
 Hall, J. R., 2013
 Hall, M. T., 1822
 Hall, O. L., 3174
 Hall, W. C., 773

 Halma, F. F., 1764, 2813
 Halperin, D. R. de, 963
 Hamada, H., 1095, 3365
 Hameed, M. A., 154
 Hamilton, D. G., 413, 2126
 Hammond, B. L., 1653
 Hammond, P. S., 2703
 Hanley, F., 2457
 Hänsel, H., 2215
 Hansing, E. D., 1074, 2092
 Hanson, A. A., 475
 Hanson, C. H., 480, 2475
 Hanson, E. D., 2993
 Hanson, W. D., 2970
 Haque, A., 1991
 Hara, M., 3807
 Harada, K., 1246
 Harada, T., 2380
 Harbans Singh, 1500
 Harberts, C. L., 1005
 Harborne, J. B., 3457
 Hardial Singh, 1500
 Hare, W. W., 232-3, 2093-4, 3611, 3927
 Harlan, J. R., 1060, 2445
 Harland, S. C., 2625
 Harler, C. R., p. 709
 Harmon, S. A., 225, 3504, 3506
 Harpstead, D. D., 1486
 Harris, H. B., 430
 Harris, R. H., 1165, 2175, 3208
 Harris, R. V., 628, 1610, 1616, 3665
 Harrison, G. J., p. 333
 Harrison, H. F., 1221
 Hart, H., 2085
 Hartmann, M., p. 527
 Harvey, P. H., 1037, 2322, 3274
 Hashizume, H., 2858
 Haskell, G., 44, 765, 1674, 1736
 Haskett, W. C., 1076
 Haslam, R. J., 1578
 Hassebrauk, K., 971
 Hastie, M. S., 1451
 Hattiangadi, P. S., 1162
 Haustein, E., 2992
 Havass, G., 1964
 Hawkes, J. G., 2585-6
 Hawkins, B. S., 519
 Hawthorne, D. C., 959, 3050
 Hayase, H., 1864, 2873
 Hayashi, H., 3405
 Hayashi, M., 701
 Hayden, E. B., 2095, 3204
 Hayman, B. I., 813
 Hayman, D. L., 1364
 Hayward, H. E., 1027, 2464
 Hayward, P. R., 115
 Hazina, E. P., 3074, 3082
 Hebert, L. P., 1502, 1508, 2652
 Hebert, T. T., 2322
 Heemstra, J., 2137
 Heermann, R. M., 345, 3206-7
 Heggestad, H. E., 228-9, 562
 Heikinheimo, A., 1372
 Heimbürger, C., 725
 Hein, M. A., 1334, 1343, 1346, 1367
 Heinisch, O., p. 704
 Heinrich, H., 3021
 Heinze, P. H., 494
 Heiser, C. B., 2731, 3644
 Hejnowicz, Z., 2852
 Hejtmánek, J., 2845
 Helm, J., 2895
 Helmke, R., 925, 3034
 Hemming, H. G., 795

 Hendriksen, A. J. T., 3176
 Heneen, W. K., 755
 Henriksen, A., 1783
 Henson, L., 2089, 3433
 Henson, P. R., 1391
 Hepler, P. R., 3869
 Herich, R., 2644
 Hernández, A. R., 1363, 3412
 Hernández, D. Volosky de, 2241
 Hernandez, T. P., 222
 Herrmann, E. C. (Jun.), 934
 Hershey, A. D., 242
 Hershkovitz, E., 2770
 Hess, H., 48
 Heta, H., 421, 1311
 Hewlett, H. R., 3203
 Heyne, E. G., 1075, 1134, 2244
 Hidalgo Gato, E., 798
 Hiemenz, G., 81
 Hiesey, W. M., 239
 Hill, H. D., 459, 475
 Hillmann, H. D., 1916
 Hills, F. J., 1515
 Hills, K. L., 618
 Hills, W. A., 1892
 Hilton, R. N., 623
 Hinshelwood, C., 931, 967, 2035-7
 Hintze, S., 1917, 3845
 Hiraizumi, Y., 1864
 Hiratsuka, N., 2237, 3135
 Hirayoshi, I., 1359, 1362, 3405-7, 3409
 Hirschhorn, E., 2657
 Hirota, Y., 2017
 Hitchcock, C. L., p. 529
 Hitier, H., 1988, 2678
 Hitrinskiĭ, V. F., 3072, 3081
 Hiura, U., 421, 1311
 Hlaváčková, Z., 3604
 Hockett, E. A., 1038
 Hodges, J. L. (Jun.), 1933-4
 Hodgson, H. J., 3440
 Hodgson, R. W., 2783, 3714
 Hoekstra, P. E., 1828
 Hoffman, J. C., 3919
 Hoffmann, G. M., 1429
 Hoffmann, W., 1485
 Hofmann, E., 332
 Hofmeyr, J. D. J., 2785
 Hogaboam, G. J., 1551
 Hogen Esch, J. A., p. 704
 Hohlačeva, N. A., 1867, 3884
 Hohlov, S. S., 3000
 Holden, J. H. W., 363
 Hollander, W. F., 1948
 Holliday, P., 1594, 2709
 Hollingsworth, M. J., 37
 Holloway, B. W., 909
 Holmberg, D. M., 1515
 Holmberg, S. A., 2943
 Holmes, R. T., 760
 Holmgren, A. H., 1368
 Holst, M., *see* Holst, M. J.
 Holst, M. J., 725, 1832, 2855
 Holton, C. S., 2098, 3201
 Homenko, A. A., 2287
 Honma, S., 768, 1895
 Hooker, A. L., 406, 2264, 2321, 3295
 Hooker, W. J., 508, 2506, 2537, 2603
 Hoover, M. M., 2928
 Hoppe, P. E., 2320
 Höppner, E., 2580
 Horber, E., 425, 3210
 Horiuchi, H., 3407
 Horiuti, *see* Horiuchi
 Horne, F. R., 1851, 3321

- Horner, E. S., 219
 Horner, T. W., 46
 Hornsey, S., 902
 Horovitz, N., 3191
 Horovitz, S., 744
 Horváth, A., 1943, 2973
 Horváth, P., 1113
 Hoshino, M., 469, 1754
 Hosokawa, S., 3575-6
 Höss, G. V., 3191
 Hotchkiss, R. D., 815
 Hotz, E., 644
 Hougas, R. W., 2507, 2528
 Hough, L. F., 1745
 Houston, B. R., 1041, 3538
 Houtzagers, G., 3793
 Hovin, A., 1062
 Howard, H. W., 356, 3477
 Howatt, J. L., 499
 Howell, M. J., 3508
 Howes, F. N., 655, 1682, 2749
 Hoyman, W. G., 2508, 2549
 Hozumi, K., 443
 Hozyo, Y., 3371
 Hristov, M. A., 2439
 Hrubý, K., 2774, 3705, p. 319
 Hruščov, G. K., 1966
 Hrushovetz, S. B., 2080
 Hruška, L., 2060
 Hsieh, S. C., 2399, 2401
 Hsu, K. J., 1028, 1039
 Huang, J. C., 1499
 Hubbeling, N., 1921, 3913, 3944
 Huber, B., p. 533
 Huber, L. L., 2318
 Huchinoue, *see* Fuchinoue
 Hudis, J. D., 242
 Hudson, P. S., 772, 2977-8
 Huffington, J. M., 1897
 Hughes, L. C., 1452
 Hughes, M., 1792-3
 Hughes, W. H., 3031
 Huglin, P., 1801
 Huguet, F., 3382
 Huijsman, C. A., 505, 3486
 Huitson, A., 1929
 Hull, F. H., 219
 Hundt, R., p. 320
 Hunt, I. V., 3387, 3397
 Hunt, L. A., 1293
 Hunziker, J. H., 1097, 1369-70, 2450, 2736
 Hupé, J., 3319
 Hussein, F., 755
 Hutchinson, J. B., 1446-7
 Hutton, E. M., 1336
 Huttunen, E., 996, 1133
 Huxley, J. S., 42
 Hyde, B. B., 1982
 Hylander, H., 676
 Hyypio, P. A., 1987, 1994
 IAZAGI, A., 3172
 Ihm, P., 802
 Iikubo, S., 1754
 Iizuka, M., 3221, 3871-2
 Ikeda, H., 2396
 Ikeda, N., 2968
 Ikeda, Z., 469
 Ilan, B., 2924
 Ilchievici, C., 3437
 Iljin, A. G., 3804
 Iljin, W. S., p. 702
 Immink, H. J., 1005
 Imšeneckiĭ, A. A., 94, 102
 Inamori, Y., 3856, 3873
 Inada, K., 447
 Induni, C. J., 1428, 2496-8
 Inoue, T., 2802
 Inoue, Y., 796
 Ionějama, E., *see* Yoneyama, E.
 Ionescu, D., 3945
 Ionitá, C., 3661
 Ippolitova, L. V., 1230
 Irlenbusch, J., 1150
 Irvine, W., p. 515
 Isaev, S. I., 1695
 Ishaque, M., 161-2
 Ishikawa, F., 2408, 3372
 Isom, W. H., 331
 Itano, Y., 410
 Ivanoff, S. S., 2096, 3883
 Ivanov, A. P., 321
 Ivanova, E. B., 2831
 Ivanova, K., 3186
 Ivanova, K. V., 2929
 Ivanova, L. T., 1415
 Ivanovskaja, E. V., 313, 769
 Ivanovskaja, T. L., 2788
 Ivčenko, S. I., 1743
 Iwasaki, T., 1751
 Iyama, J., 3368
 Iyengar, R. L. N., 3524
 Izard, C., 1988, 2678
 JABLOKOV, A. S., p. 335
 Jackson, E. J., 1932
 Jackson, R. C., 3642
 Jackson, W. A., 2466
 Jacometti, G., 3163
 Jacquard, P., 260
 Jacques-Félix, H., 1587
 Jacob, F., 914
 Jagannatha Rao, C., 125, 2615
 Jähnl, G., 487, 489
 Jahtenfeldt, P., 340
 Jakovlev, A. V., 3185
 Jakovlev, P., *see* Jakovlev, P. N.
 Jakovlev, P. N., 1666, 1671, 1724
 Jakuškin, I. V., p. 713
 James, A. P., 957, 2041
 Janick, J., 748, 1855-7, 3878
 Janki Devi, C., 778
 Jansen, E. C., 3813
 Jary, C. L., 1611, 1613
 Jaschik, S., 2577
 Jasmin, J. J., 776
 Jayaraman, M. V., 126
 Jenkin, T. J., 1348-50
 Jenkins, J. A., 1884
 Jenkinson, J. G., 1622
 Jensen, E. R., 1863
 Jensen, J., 504
 Jensen, N. F., 2266, 3198
 Jentsch, J., 3834
 Jerne, N. J., 976
 Jeswani, L. M., 604
 Jeynes, M. H., 3035
 Jinks, J. L., 34, 828, 2010, 2988
 Jiránek, J., 734
 Joachim, G. S., 1269
 Joachim, H. F., 3806
 Jobling, J., 3790
 Jodon, N. E., 444, 2352, 2393, 3359
 Joginder Nath, 3411
 Johansen, E. L., 3739
 Johansson, E., 1699, 1704, 3754
 Johansen, R., 2550, 2757
 John, C. M., 2798
 Johns, D. M., 606
 Johnson, H. W., 791, 1044, 1904, 2097
 Johnson, I. J., 1034, 1280, 3438
 Johnson, R. T., 555, 1534-5, 3568
 Johnson, S. P., 773
 Johnson, T., 1190
 Johnson, W. A., 3711
 Johnsson, H., 3792, 3810, 3832
 Johnston, C. O., 1076, 1188, 1191, 2244, 3203
 Johnston, S., 650, 3762-3
 Johnston, T. H., 437, 2156
 Johnstone, F. E. (Jun.), 760
 Jolly, A. L., 2701
 Jones, C. M., 1040
 Jones, E. T., 258, 1200, 3216
 Jones, G. D. G., 1622
 Jones, H. A., 1848, 3862-3
 Jones, J. E., 217
 Jones, J. M., 363
 Jones, K., 2422
 Jones, K. W., 2342
 Jones, M. D., 536
 Jones, R. W., 663, 1727
 Jönsson, A., 2933
 Jordan, R. A., 3814
 Josefsson, A., 2483, 2485
 Josephson, L. M., 396
 Joshi, A. B., 356
 Joshi, L. M., 1115
 Joshi, M. G., 2242
 Joshi, V. K., 3518
 Joubert, T. G. la G., 783
 Jünger, R. W., 3263
 Jungfer, E., 1225
 Julén, G., 2432
 Jurcev, V. N., 2919
 Jurjev, V. Ja., 998, 2147
 Justesen, S. H., 2055
 KABANOV, P., 3088
 Kadam, B. S., 569, 2683
 Kadymov, M., 1467
 Kadyrov, Š., 3512
 Kaganov, V. M., 1974
 Kaiser, A. D., 2053
 Kajjari, N. B., 3336-7
 Kak, D., 1115
 Kalamkar, R. J., 2055
 Kalinenko, I. G., 320
 Kalinin, M. S., 1239
 Kalninjś, A. I., *see* Kalniņš, A.
 Kalniņš, A., 722
 Kalton, R. R., 454-5, 2344, 3395
 Kalugin, M. I., 2287
 Kalyanasundaram, R., 1480
 Kalyanraman, S. M., 2614
 Kamata, E., 1322
 Kameraz, A. J., 497, p. 328
 Kanapaux, M. S., 3919
 Kanaš, M., 527
 Kanie, M., 937
 Kanitz, H. R., 710
 Kanno, C., *see* Kanno, K.
 Kanno, K., 1623, 3629
 Kano, T., 575
 Kanoo, *see* Kano
 Kaplan, R. W., 924
 Kappert, H., 266, 1962, p. 129, p. 323
 Karaev, I. G., 662
 Karapetjan, V. K., 2277
 Kárpáti, Z., 3710, 3799, 3802
 Karper, R. E., 1358
 Kasahara, D., *see* Kasahara, J.

Kasahara, J., 1879, 3904
 Kašičkina, M. I., 1786
 Kassanis, B., 3497
 Katayama, T., 876
 Katayama, Y., 3541
 Katin-Jarcev, L. V., 1415, 3471
 Kato, K., 3576
 Kato, R., 1359, 3409
 Kato, S., 3326
 Kato, Y., 3015
 Kaufmann, B. P., 245
 Kaukis, K., 431
 Kaussmann, B., p. 320
 Kavanagh, L. R., 1245
 Kawada, A., 2381
 Kawada, H., 2646-7
 Kawahara, U., 2385
 Kawakami, K., 2562
 Kawamura, M., 1497, 3543
 Kazakova, A. A., 736, 2881, 2884
 Kaziev, T., 1475
 Keane, F. W. L., 206
 Kedrin, S. P., 1696
 Kehr, A. E., 981, 1442, 2529, 2537
 Keith, A., p. 514
 Keitt, G. W., 940, 2099, 3043-4
 Kekuh, A. M., 3483
 Kelbert, D. G. A., 1871, 1889
 Kelemen, A. O., 1398
 Keller, C., 2220, 2336
 Keller, E. R., 1405, 2487, 3468, 3502
 Keller, K. R., 1618
 Kelly, W. C., 2546
 Kempthorne, O., 46, 830, 1959
 Kendrick, E. L., 2098, 3201
 Kendrick, J. B. (Jun.), 1899
 Kennan, T. C. D., 3098
 Kennard, W. C., 3922
 Kennedy, M. E., 3041
 Kennerly, A. B., 761
 Kerr, E. A., 762
 Kerr, T., 1477
 Kesava Iyengar, N., 3520
 Kester, D. E., 663
 Khadilkar, B. T., 3345
 Khalil, A., 3274
 Khan, A. R., 171
 Khanna, A. N., 1845
 Khoshoo, T. N., 718, 2856-7, 2898, 3654
 Khristidis, B. G., p. 333
 Khunte, P. D., 3346
 Kidd, C., 1653
 Kiesling, R. L., 1214
 Kihara, H., 2206
 Kihlman, B., *see* Kihlman, B. A.
 Kihlman, B. A., 68-9, 885
 Kikuchi, F., 1488
 Kilby, W. W., 605
 Killough, D. T., 520
 Kimball, A. W., 2028
 Kimura, M., 838, 1958
 Kincaid, R. R., 1574
 King, E. D., 65
 King, H. E., 1457
 King, J. R., 226, 2509, 2539, 2576, 2578, 3677
 King, N. J., 2655
 Kinman, M. L., 1631
 Kins, A., 336
 Király, Z., 2339, 3331
 Kirby-Smith, J. S., 877
 Kirchheimer, F., 704
 Kiričenko, F. G., 1136, 1181, 3066-7, 3076, 3084

Kiričenko, M. S., 1136
 Kirkpatrick, M. E., 494
 Kishen, K., 1925
 Kiss, A., 1187, 1625, 1920, 2185, 2963, 3173, 3939
 Kistner, G., 45
 Kitagawa, M., 1359
 Kivi, E. I., 1284-5, 1300, 1913
 Kiyosawa, S., 394
 Klein, L. G., 641, 678, 1691
 Kleinschmit, R., 716
 Klepač, A. G., 2909
 Klika, J., p. 321
 Klimov, J. I., 3284
 Klimov, L., 1389
 Kline, D. M., 2099
 Ključareva, M. V., 2778
 Ključko, P. F., 1263
 Klovov, M. V., p. 700
 Kluge, K., 1784, 3678
 Klykov, A. P., 3931
 Knapp, E., 1559, 1561
 Knapp, R., p. 323
 Kneebone, W. R., 2444
 Knigge, A. F., 2834
 Knight, C. A., 109
 Knight, R., 581, 1591
 Knight, R. L., 517, 1453
 Knight, W. E., 2441
 Knoblauch, F., 2879
 Knott, D. R., 211
 Knowles, P. F., 3538
 Knowles, R. P., 210, 1041, 1371
 Kobel, F., 1670, 2045
 Koch, J., 3679
 Kodymskii, I. A., 1260
 Koehler, B., 3264
 Kogut, M., 2012
 Köhler, E., 3499
 Kohoutová, Z., 2712
 Kojima, K., 2210-1
 Kokonov, M. T., 2790
 Kokuev, V., 1479
 Kolbe, M. H., 3761
 Kolesnikova, A. F., 1709
 Kolesnikova, A. S., 1730
 Kolmark, G., 2027
 Kolomic, P. T., 474
 Koltay, G., 1811
 Komarova, E. S., 1791
 Komemoto, T., 3629
 Kommedahl, T., 2729
 Komoda, Y., 2387
 Kondo, K., 3916
 Kondo, Y., 2384
 Kononkov, P. F., 2880
 Konoplev, V. F., 1678
 Konstantinov, P. N., 2146
 Konvička, O., p. 319
 Konzak, C. F., 1042, 3234, 3278-9
 Koo, F. K. S., 359, 1043
 Koopmans, A., 51, 860
 Koot, Y. v., 1869
 Kopecky, F., 1811
 Kopetz, L. M., 261, 1093, 3113
 Koremura, M., 1750
 Kormos, J., 2714-5, 3608-9
 Korneev, A. P., 2912
 Kornilov, A. A., 311, 449
 Korosteleva, V., 1481
 Korpáczy, I., 495, 2577
 Koshairy, M. A., 1321
 Kosicyn, D., 1228
 Kostina, K. F., 1725
 Kostrowicka, M., 1433

Kostyk, P. P., 1669
 Kosugi, Y., 2608
 Kovács, A., 559, 1183, 2669, 3200, 3331
 Kovalev, N. V., 1734
 Koyama, M., 2207
 Koyamu, K., 3743
 Kozlov, A. D., 2064
 Kozubenko, V. E., 2319
 Kraevoi, S. J., 1309
 Krahil-Urban, J., 710, 2842
 Kramer, H. H., 399, 1257-8, 3290
 Kramer, S., 2750, 3678
 Krantz, F. A., 2544
 Krapovickas, A., 665
 Krasil'nikov, N. A., 2014
 Krasnook, N. P., 1333
 Krasočkin, V. T., 486, 1399
 Krassowska, W., 782
 Kratochvil, D. E., 3249
 Krauss, G. A., 3800
 Kravčenko, L. E., 1865
 Kravčenko, L. M., 638
 Kreitlow, K. W., 3443
 Kremjanskiĭ, V. I., 1109
 Kress, H., 1401
 Krickl, M., 743, 787, 2886, 3852
 Kriebel, H. B., 1825
 Krishnan, C. S., 140
 Krishna Rao, P., 1357
 Krishnaswami, P., 121
 Krishnaswamy, C. S., 118
 Krishnaswamy, N., 122, 137, 2347, 3347
 Kroh, M., 3857
 Kronenberg, H. G., 1771
 Krug, C. A., 2695-6
 Krumboljdt, S. N., 2843
 Kryžanovskii, F. D., 1173, 1790, 2190
 Kryžanovskiy, *see* Kryžanovskii
 Krzysik, F., 2839, 2867
 Kuckuck, H., 110
 Kučumov, P. V., 2147
 Kudo, M., 1329
 Kudrjavcev, V. I., 2039
 Kuganova, M. A., 3621
 Kugler, H., p. 528
 Kugler, W. F., 2722, 2725, 2727
 Kühn, A., 1957
 Kulebjaev, V., 3530
 Kulešov, N. N., 3286
 Kulikova, M. F., 1877
 Kulkarni, S. A., 484
 Kumazawa, S., 2716, 2893
 Kuminov, E. P., 683
 Kump, M., 2181-2, 2332
 Kung, P., 3358
 Kunimura, N., 1753
 Kupcov, A. I., 2134
 Küppers-Sonnenberg, G. A., 733
 Kuppaswami, B. S., 124
 Kurita, H., 442
 Kurita, M., 2885
 Kuriyama, H., 1329, 1626, 2375, 2377, 3370
 Kurtakoti, F. B., 3336-7
 Kurth, H., 3436, p. 320
 Kušnirenko, J. D., 3284
 Kuwada, H., 2606, 2647, 3540
 Kuzmičev, V. P., 3286
 Kuzjmin, A. I., 2826
 Kuzjmin, A. Ja., 1795, 1806
 Kuzjmin, V. P., 3086
 Kuznecov, V. M., 3416
 Kvasnikov, B. V., 2934

- L., H. M., 543
 La Cour, L. F., 1998–9, 3053
 Lacy, A. M., 244
 Łączyńska-Hulewiczowa, T., 2643
 Laeremans, R., 3152
 Lagasse, F. S., 605
 Laing, E. V., 1815
 Lajos, D., 2966
 Lal, K. N., 3120
 Lalatta, F., 3680
 Lam, S.-L., 223
 Lambert, J. W., 424, 3333
 Lamberts, H., 482
 Lamm, R., 728, 766, 3845
 Lamprecht, H., 1953, 2940, 2946–53, 3934–5, 3938, 3940–2
 Lana, E. P., 3887
 Landstreet, C. B., 1472
 Lane, G. R., 901
 Lang, A. L., 1026
 Langlet, O., 2853
 Langner, W., 709
 Langvad, B., 1870
 Lanza, F., 3239
 Lapins, K. O., 206
 Lark, K. G., 928
 Larsen, K., 483, 3435
 Larson, R. E., 3908
 Larson, R. H., 2510, 2556, 3493
 Larger, E. N., 1145
 Larter, L. N. H., 1324, 2391
 Laskowski, W., 3057
 Lauffer, M. A., p. 322
 Laughnan, J. R., 390, 1248, 1947
 Laumont, M., 3912
 Lavezzini, A., 3860
 Lawrence, T., 1301
 Lawrence, W. J. C., 803
 Lăzărescu, C., 2837
 Lăzărescu, V., 3785
 Lazareva, A., 2792
 Lazo de la Vega, J. L., 428
 Lebedev, D. V., 2000
 Lebedeva, N. A., 2572
 Lebedeva, V., 3890
 Leben, C., 940, 1308
 Lechner, L., 3442
 Le Conte, J., 1278
 Lederberg, E. M., 916, 3040
 Lederberg, J., 818, 912, 2991, 3040
 Lee, *see* Li
 Lee-Whiting, B., 2041
 Leffel, R. C., 454–5, 1044
 Legg, J. T., 633
 Legros, R., 1016
 Lehmann, C., p. 336
 Lehmann, C. O., 1883
 Lehmann, U., 3400
 Leifson, E., 918
 Lein, A., 2154
 Leinonen, V., 997
 Lele, V. C., 1115, 1189, 3536
 Lelley, H., 1186
 Lelley, J., 1124, p. 703
 Lemaître, R., 690
 Lemos, O. R., 2722
 Leng, E. R., 3264
 Lennox, E. S., 913
 León, J., 1603
 Leonori-Ossicini, A., 342–3
 Lerner, I. M., 12
 LeRoux, P. M., 2090
 Le Roy, H. L., 2971
 Leroy, J. F., 3117, 3716
 Lesley, J. W., 652, 1881
 Lesley, M. M., 1881
 Leslie, W. R., 3669
 Leszczenko, P., 503
 Le Tourneau, D. J., 351
 Levanova, T. A., 2316
 Levi, J. D., 3056
 Levin, M. D., 470, 3422
 Levine, M., 972
 Levine, M. N., 1188, 1191, 3332
 Levine, R. P., 862
 Lewis, D., 39, 904, 2142, 3062
 Lewis, E. B., 10
 Li, C. C., 850, p. 697
 Li, C. Y., 3560
 Li, H.-C., 2416
 Li, H.-L., 2854
 Li, H. W., 3549–51
 Li, L.-S., 3553
 Liao, L.-Y., 1478
 Lieb, M., 973
 Liefstingh, G., 1650–1
 Lielmanis, J., 473
 Likens, S. T., 1618
 Liljefors, A., 2846–7
 Lilly, L. J., 1995
 Lima-de-Faria, A., 3012
 Limberk, J., 592
 Lin, H., 2797
 Lin, M., 391
 Lindegren, C. C., 958, 968, 1956, 3055
 Lindegren, G., 958, 968
 Lindgren, D. L., 2809
 Lindner, K., 2577
 Lindquist, B., p. 532
 Lindsay, D. R., 3227
 Lines, R., 3789
 Linford, M. B., 2944
 Ling, *see* Lin
 Linja-aho, M., 997
 Linkous, W. N., 2315
 Linnert, G., 1924
 Linnik, G. N., 2566
 Lisavenko, M. A., 1712
 Litzenberger, S. C., 381
 Liu, H. P., 3560
 Livermore, J. R., 2547
 Lizárraga Goñi, J., 547
 Lizgunova, T. V., 741
 Ljao, *see* Liao
 Lo, T. T., 3557–8
 Lobanov, G. A., 1717
 Lochrie, J. V., 1459
 Locke, S. B., 2552
 Lockhart, W. R., 955
 Lockingen, L. S., 866
 Loesch, P. J., 1266
 Loginova, L. G., 101, 2042
 Löhre, L., 3859
 Loizaga, V. B. de, 963
 Loladze, V. R., 2827, 3778
 Long, D. H., 2561
 Long, R. W. (Jun.), 1635
 Longley, A. E., 1257–8, 2310
 Lonnquist, J. H., 386
 Löf, B., 3628
 Loomis, N. H., 703
 López Campos, G., 2587, 2590
 López Matos, L., 3595
 López-Rioboo Tenreiro, F., 3139, 3354
 Lorent, J., 1010–1
 Lorch, A., p. 332
 Lotfy, T. A., 893
 Loughnane, J. B., 1437
 Loutit, J. S., 89
 Low, A., 525, 1452, 1454
 Lowe, C. C., 458, 1045
 Lowry, D. C., 835
 Lubenec, P. A., 1379
 Lucas, G. B., 216–7
 Lucenko, A. M., 1202
 Luippold, H. E., 66
 Luke, H. H., 2100, 2268
 Lukjjanenko, P. P., 310, 2239, 3193
 Lukjjanjuk, V. I., 375
 Lukovnikova, G. A., 2583, 2891
 Lund, S., 2265
 Lundqvist, A., 1352, 2278
 Lundy, H. W., 219
 Lupton, F. G. H., 318, 2230
 Lupton, M., 316
 Lüthi, H., 644
 Lysak, S. A., 3349
 Lysenko, T. D., 843, 845–6, 1967–8
 MA, T. H., 3549–51
 Maaløe, O., 928
 McAllister, D. R., 1047, 2477
 McAnelly, C., 2537
 Maccacaro, G. A., 91
 McCarty, C. D., 652
 McClintock, B., 246
 McCollum, G. D., 1345
 McCollum, J. P., 785
 McComb, A. L., 3821
 McComb, E. A., 1553
 McCracken, E. U., 2110
 McCulloch, R. N., 2145
 McDonald, D., 1448
 McDonald, D. J., 2015
 McElroy, W. D., 85
 Macfarlane, E. W. E., 841
 McFarlane, J. S., 554, 1518, 1536
 McGill, D. P., 386
 McGrew, J. R., 1575
 McIntosh, T. P., 2256
 McIntyre, G. A., 1935
 McKay, R., 1437
 MacKey, J., 2251
 McKibben, G. E., 3218
 Mackinney, G., 1884
 McLaren, A., 827
 McLean, J. G., 2530, 3484
 McLemore, T. A., 513
 McLeod, A. G., 1577
 McMichael, S. C., 1048
 McOnie, J. B., 1041, 3538
 Madamba, U. V., 1570
 Madec, P., 3460
 Mader, E. L., 1077
 Maeda, T., 875, 3014
 Magelli, E., 2922
 Magoon, M. L., 80
 Mahan, J. L., 3308
 Mahbub Ali, 1954
 Mahudeswaran, K., 1357
 Maicuradze, N. I., 2282
 Maitan, D., 252
 Majeed Ahmad, 194–7, 956
 Majmudar, J. V., 3346
 Makino, S., 2005
 Makó, J., 1153
 Makus, A., 1381
 Malaguti, G., 432
 Maliani, C., 303, 308, 3166
 Maliga, P., 2775, 3707
 Malik, H. C., 3444
 Malimban, S. B., 1570
 Malinowski, E., 1955
 Malmus, N., 3481
 Mambiar, P. K., 892

- Mameli Calvino, E. G., 868
 Mamporija, F. D., 1749
 Manarte, M., 3023
 Mancini, E., 2290, 2667
 Mándy, Gy., 1445, 3534
 Mangelsdorf, P. C., 1052
 Mangin, M. H., 561
 Mani, M. S., 852
 Mankau, G. R., 2944
 Manmohan Singh, 1500
 Mann, A. J., 206
 Manner, R., 2428, 2430, 2434, 2718, 3391, 3417
 Manning, C. W., 521
 Manning, H. L., 1448
 Manrique Chavez, A., 1262
 Mansfeld, R., 2337
 Månsson, T., 1172, 2251
 Mantari Camargo, C., 488
 Manzo, P., 2829, 3695
 Manzbek, V. T., 1135
 Marani, A., 3533
 Marchesi, G., 256
 Marcotte, C. V., 2723, 2725
 Margara, J., 2665, 2672, 3582
 Margerie-Hottinguer, H. de, 2040
 Marić, M., 1247
 Marie, R., 446, 2394, 3355
 Marinčik, A. F., 3446
 Marinč, P., 349
 Marinkov, E., 2915
 Marjanović, E. V., 3610
 Märker, H., 2824
 Markham, R., 3003
 Marmur, J., 83
 Marshall, R., p. 131
 Martín Vargas, V., 324, 1131
 Martin, W. J., 217, 3509
 Martínez, E. J., 347
 Martinoli, G., 355, 739
 Márton, G., 2666
 Marumine, S., 3505
 Marvel, M. E., 2555
 Masima, I., 3367
 Mason, D. D., 3663
 Massee, A. M., 629, 3666
 Massengale, M. A., 468
 Massenot, M., 3136
 Massieu, H. G., 3748, 3917
 Mastenbroek, C., 501, 1427, 1438
 Masui, M., 1887
 Masuo, Y., 1488
 Mather, K., 11, 24-5, 813, p. 122
 Matherne, R. J., 1508
 Mathieson, M. J., 97
 Mathon, C. C., 1109, 1160, 2200
 Matson, A., 3933
 Matsufuji, Y., 2209
 Matthews, J. D., 1813, 1816-7, 3788, 3791
 Matsumura, M., 3405
 Matsumura, S., 1567, 2180, 2197-8, 2451, 3569-70, 3578-9
 Matsuo, K., 2379, 2937
 Matsumura, *see* Matsumura
 Matveev, V. P., 491
 Matweef, M., 329
 Mátyás, V., 1824
 Mauer, F. M., p. 704
 Maugini, E., 889
 Maurer, M., 3733
 Maurizio, A., 3027
 Mayo, G. M. E., 3537
 Mayr-Harting, A., 84
 Mazia, D., 1978
 Mazlumov, A. L., 1512-3, 2662
 Mazoti, L. B., 1250
 Mazzani, B., 1628, 1630
 Meader, E. M., 686, 1745
 Mechelke, F., 2331
 Medler, J. T., 468
 Medvedeva, G. B., 323, 2196
 Mehra, K. L., 80, 463
 Mehra, P. N., 718, 2856-7, 3653
 Mehrotra, H. N., 400
 Mehrotra, O. N., 3120
 Mehta, T. R., 597
 Meier, W., 3566
 Melacrinis, A., 3181
 Melechen, N. E., 974
 Meletti, P., 317, 890
 Mellors, R. C., p. 528
 Méndez, D., 3532
 Méndez R., E. D., 1465-6, 2635, 3516
 Meneses, O. B. de, 32, 2300, 2607, 3507
 Menis, Y., 2932
 Menjkova, K. A., 2954
 Menon, K. P. V., 666
 Menon, P. M., 121
 Menzies, J. A., 3674
 Meredith, W. O. S., 420, 3323
 Mergen, F., 1828, 3815, 3836
 Merkis, A. I., 3882
 Merriam, D., 2540, 3474
 Merrill, S. (Jun.), 605-6
 Mertens, T. R., 2921
 Mesa Bernal, D., 1253, 2307, 3280-1
 Meščerov, E. T., 2930
 Messer, H., 3835
 Messié, R., 3689
 Messing, A. M., 841
 Metelskii, V. V., 3244
 Metzger, R. J., 1065
 Meyer, H., 3833
 Michaelis, P., 831
 Michahelles, M., 3165, 3168
 Michalski, T., 456
 Michie, D., 33, 827
 Michiels, A., 1683
 Miège, J., 3584, 3586
 Miège, M.-N., 3584
 Mikaelsen, K., 67, 1088
 Mikell, J. J., 222
 Mikenberg, N., 326
 Mikkelsen, A. K., 3122
 Miles, L. G., 1244
 Miles, S. R., 3248
 Mileško, A. F., 1718
 Miljutina, S. V., *see* Miľutina, S.
 Miller, B. S., 1200
 Miller, C. D., 661
 Miller, G. N., 714
 Miller, H. W., 2431
 Miller, J. C., 222, 2539
 Miller, J. D., 297, 309, 424, 1080, 2160, 3333
 Miller, M. E., 328
 Millington, A. J., 1166
 Milovanova, L. V., 2904
 Miľutina, S., 722
 Minghelli, A., 435
 Minsavage, E. J., 929, 3037
 Miranda de Onís, J., 3561
 Mirjuta, J. P., 3259
 Misra, D. P., 1189
 Misra, G., 2405, 2407
 Mitchell, A. F., 3791
 Mitchell, H. K., 2030, 3042, p. 511
 Mitchell, M. B., 946-7, 2030, 3042
 Mitchell, W. G., 780
 Mitov, L., 2204
 Mitscherlich, E. A., 7
 Mitsukuri, Y., 701
 Miyaji, Y., 1313
 Miyashima, S., 3135
 Mizgirova, O. F., 1644
 Mizuno, S., 3585
 Mizushima, U., 3371
 Mizuta, H., 2419-20, 2609
 Mjakuško, J. P., 607, 2732
 Mochizuki, A., 3570-1
 Mode, C. J., 1046
 Moe, G., 2125
 Moës, A., 1006-7
 Mogren, E. W., 2868
 Moh, C. C., 64, 415
 Mohajir, A. R., 198
 Mohamed Aslam Zafar, 1422
 Mohammad Azeez Khan, 956
 Mohammad Sulyman, 183
 Mohr, H. C., 1863
 Moiseenko, L. F., 962
 Moja, A., 2139, 3881
 Molè-Bajer, J., 872
 Molina Abela, M., 533
 Molina Rodriguez, F., 3812
 Moll, R. H., 735
 Mondonero, J. R., 1569
 Monjes, P. H., 1503
 Monot, G., 490
 Monroe, R. J., 3663
 Monstvilaite, J. I., 1171
 Montalenti, G., 9-30
 Montalvo, R., 1412, 1414, 1430
 Monty, K. J., 55
 Mookerjee, A., 56, 3022
 Moore, E. L., 230, 3587
 Moore, H. C., 2543
 Moore, J. F., 746
 Moore, M. B., 359
 Morettini, A., 2745, 3842
 Morey, D. D., 1205, 2259
 Morgan, D. T. (Jun.), 2350
 Morgenthal, J., p. 132
 Morinaga, T., 1329, 2374-8, 3370
 Moriya, N., 469
 Mork, R., 3089
 Morley, F. H. W., 3434
 Morozov, V. K., 2730
 Morris, G. P., 1283
 Morris, H. E., 1537
 Morris, R., 392
 Morrison, J. W., 413
 Morrison, M., 55
 Morrow, E. B., 673
 Morse, M. L., 915, 3040
 Mortimer, P. I., 618
 Mortimer, R. K., 3053-4
 Morton, A., 847
 Morton, J. K., 2969
 Morton, N. E., 837
 Moscoso, C. G., 3503
 Moseman, J. G., 2105, 2338
 Moses, M. J., 879, 1977
 Moškin, V. A., 3623-4
 Moşneagă, V., 2295
 Mota, M., 1143
 Mou, T.-S., 2415
 Moule, C., 3232
 Moulton, J. E., 3762-3
 Mounat, A., 2679
 Mountier, N. S., 2160
 Moutinho-de-Oliveira, M., 3017
 Mowry, J. B., 651
 Mueller, R. T., 2810

- Muhammad Abdul Azeez, *see* Narasingarao, M. B. V., 134, 448, 2417
 Muhammad Abdul Aziz Narasinga Rao, U., 124
 Muhammad Abdul Aziz, 147–51 Naryana, G. V., 667
 Muhammad Akhtar, M., 180 Nastev, D., 3781, 3783
 Muhammad Akhtar Sheikh, 198 Nathusius, L. von, p. 531
 Muhammad Asghar Ginai, 1731 Natti, J. J., 3868
 Muhammad Azim Bajwa, 176 Naugoljnyh, V. N., 3889
 Muhammad, F., 2628 Naundorf, G., 577, 579, 1599
 Muhammad Ihsan-ur-Rahman Khan, Nawaz, S. M., 188
 705, 2833 Nazarjan, E., 1676
 Muhammad Munir, 175 Nazarov, S. P., 3902
 Muhammad Ramzan, 173 Neal-Smith, C. A., 2426
 Muhammad Shafi, 190 Neciporciuk, *see* Nečiporčuk
 Muhammad Shuaib, 178, 192 Nečiporčuk, I. D., 1148, 3178
 Muhammad Siraj-ud-Din, 178, 190 Neelakantan, L., 128, 140
 Mühle, E., p. 700 Neff, M. S., 605
 Muir, C. E., 1056, 2174 Negovski, *see* Negovskii
 Mukade, K., 2179, 2246, 3179 Negovskii, N. A., 2668
 Mukai, F., 953 Negreanu, E., 3785
 Mukherjee, S. K., 3554 Negruľ, A. M., 1796–7, 1805
 Müllder, D., 724 Nelson, O. E. (Jun.), 1031
 Müller, K.-H., 1941, 3133 Nelson, R. R., 2101, 2245
 Müller, K. O., 1433 Nelson, R. T., 1545
 Muller, N., 2874 Nemčinov, V. S., p. 321
 Müller, R., 713 Nersesjan, P., 3521
 Multamäki, K., 1098, 1373 Nesmejanov, A. N., 1967
 Munkata, H., 3326 Nesterov, J. S., 1785
 Muñiz, A. I., 2803 Nesterov, V. G., 1973
 Munro, J., 3494 Nettles, V. F., 1441
 Munro, J. M., 1449 Neumann, U., 3753
 Munteanu, O., 3903 Neve, R. A., 583, 585, 1617
 Müntzing, A., 22, 1340, 2194 Nevill, A., 86–7
 Murakami, K., 3371 Nevin, C. S., 770
 Murakami, M., 1246 Newlin, O. J., 2314
 Muramatsu, M., 2183 Newman, J. E., 3248
 Muraoka, Y., 2674 Newsom, L. D., 217
 Murata, Y., 3368 Nickerson, N. H., 2303
 Muravjev, V. P., 341 Niederhauser, J. S., 2102, 2542
 Murawski, H., 2753–4, 2761 Nielsen, E. L., 2433
 Muromskii, I., 1228 Nielsen, K. F., 3472
 Murphy, A. M., 1525–6, 1539 Nielsen, K. L., p. 319
 Murphy, C. F., 1092 Nielsen, L. W., 2103–4
 Murphy, H. C., 362, 1203, 1216–7, 3233 Nienstaedt, H., 1825, 2841, 3725
 Murphy, J. S., 3039 Nijdam, F. E., 372, 1099, p. 704
 Murphy, M. M., 703 Nikitin, G. I., 3756
 Murphy, R. P., 458 Niklas, L., 1821
 Murray, D., p. 515 Nikonenko, M. N., 1698
 Murray, R. G. E., 3036 Nilan, R. A., 415, 1305, 2330
 Musiiko, A. S., 395, 1263–4, 2305, Nilca, V., 3846
 3069, 3077–8, 3243 Nilsson, B., 720, 3822
 Musiiko, *see* Musiiko Nilsson, F., 2758, 2816
 Mustafaeu, I. D., 2165 Niqueux, M., 3736–7
 Muto, K., 3798 Nirodi, N., 1354
 Myers, W. M., 359, 1043 Nishikawa, K., 1152, 1359, 3406–7, 3409
 NAGAMATSU, T., 2396, 2408, 3372 Nishiyama, I., 3221, 3223, 3226, 3854–6, 3873
 Nagao, S., 2415, 3572–4 Nishiura, M., 1751
 Nageswara Rao, P., 613 Nishizawa, T., 2418–20, 2609
 Naik, M. S., 3340 Nixon, R. W., 3744
 Nair, K. R., 1925 Nobs, M. A., 239
 Naito, H., 1573 Noda, A., 2209
 Nakagawa, M., 1175, 2231–2 Noordam, D., 3490
 Nakahara, H., 2005 Nooy, S. H., 1769
 Nakajima, G., 314, 1142, 2186, 2188 Noro, K., 2780, 2800, 2802
 Nakajima, J., 3576 Norman, A. G., p. 126
 Nakajima, M., 1246 Norris, M. J., 330
 Nakamura, K., 3803 North, C., 1661
 Nakamura, T., 1879, 3904 North, C. P., 2810
 Nakasone, H. Y., 3751 Northrop, J. H., 3039
 Nakazawa, A., 599 Noulard, L., 1008–9
 Nakazima, *see* Nakajima Nover, I., 2337
 Nambiar, A. K., 121 Nozaki, T., 3405
 Nanjundayya, C., 1473–4, 2631 Nunes, W. de O., 3507
 Narasimhamurthy, K., 119 Nuttall, V. W., 729
- Nybom, N., 1302, 1997, 3313–4
 Nygren, A., 1340
 Nysterakis, F., 951
- OBEDUR REHMAN KHAN, 182
 Oberholzer, P. C. J., 2785
 Ochoa, C., 3467, 3469
 Ochoa, S., 857
 Odland, T. E., 2514
 Odogiri, K., 3292
 Odriozola, M., 2559
 Oechsli, L. P., 2706
 Oehler, E., 2270
 Ogahara, S., 599
 Ogihara, R., 1993
 Oginsky, E. L., p. 129
 Ogle, W. L., 3896
 Ogston, A. G., 2013
 Ohara, T., 2716
 Ohata, T., 1751
 Ohlendorf, A., 1144
 Ohlrogge, A. J., 2466
 Ohms, R. E., 1176
 Oinuma, T., 52, 322, 411
 Oka, H., 2402–3, 2411, 3364
 Oka, M., 2674
 Okabe, N., 932, 936, 1573
 Okamura, T., 3450
 Oksala, T., 21
 Oldemeyer, R. K., 1529, 1549, 3567
 Oldén, E. J., 1737, 2769, 2772
 Oleinikova, T. V., 1402
 Olive, L. S., 2026
 Oljanskii, M. A., 3071, 3075, 3080
 Olmo, H. P., 626, 3662
 Olsson, G., 1624, 2717, 2720, 3628
 Olszewska, M. J., 858
 Ometz, S., 2665
 Ono, R., 740, 1633
 Ono, T., 3605
 Onorati, I. A., 3702
 Oort, A. J. P., 3209
 Orellana, R. G., 1597
 Orlovskii, N. I., 1557
 Orobčenko, V. P., 2286
 Orr, K. J., 661
 Ortega Nieto, J. M., 669
 Orthmann, 3427
 Ortiz, M. T., 2117
 Ortiz, P. J., 857
 Ortlepp, H., 2972
 Orudžev, A., 529
 Osada, A., 3368
 Osbourne, T. S., 315
 Osvald, V., 2713
 Osvaldova, K., 2713
 Oswald, J. W., 3498
 Oswalt, E. S., 518
 Oswalt, R. M., 273
 Ota, Y., 3378
 Otani, Y., 2022
 Quang, *see* Wang
 Ovečka, V., 299, 1840, 3302
 Owen, C. R., 1049
 Owen, F. V., 1526, 1530, 1554
 Owen, H., 3601
 Owen, M. E., 3054
 Owens, H. S., 1553
 Ownbey, M., 2883, p. 529
 Oyama, T., 478, 886, 1992
 Oyanguren y Garcés de Marcilla, J., 3354
 Ozaki, K., 1906
 Ozernyi, M. E., 377, 2284
 Ozols, A., 2792

- PAARDEKOOPER, E. C.**, 624, 1652, 3656-8
Paci, P., 1909, 3747
Paddock, E. F., 2928
Palen, M. I., 918
Pan, C. L., 1321
Pandey, K. K., 2471, 3425, 3430
Pandya, P. S., 3335, 3341, 3344
Panella, A., 2453, 3445
Pané Mercé, J., 1138
Pangalo, K. I., 1860
Panse, V. G., p. 695
Pantjuhina, L., 2591
Papp, Z., 1126, 2212, 3149
Pardeiro, J. M., 1131
Pardo Pascual, M., 2626
Pariškura, I., 3441
Parkin, A., 268
Parrish, C. P., 1555
Pascale, A. J., 1154
Pasquale, D. R., 2496
Pass, H., 3247
Pastušenko-Strelec, N. A., 3237
Pate, J. B., 1493-4
Patel, C. T., 2620
Patel, P. L., 3338
Patel, R. A., 3338
Patel, R. M., 3338
Pateman, J. A., 2023
Patil, J. A., 3342-3
Paton, D. M., 1914
Paton, J., 901
Patrusevič, K., 848
Patterson, C. F., 3673
Patterson, F. L., 3229-30
Paul, B. H., 708
Pauley, S. S., 2838, 2859
Pavari, A., 3826
Pavličić, J., 1130
Pavlova, N. M., 1772
Pawar, M. S., 484
Paxman, G. J., 3590
Payne, L. C., 1950
Pazourková, Z., 2675
Peace, T. R., 3790
Peairs, L. M., p. 702
Pearce, S. C., 1946
Peat, J. E., 1449
Pedersen, M. W., 470, 3422
Pendleton, J. W., 1026, 3218
Penenžek, Š., 2763
Peng, S. Y., 3553
Penny, L. H., 3299
Pereau-Leroy, P., 3745
Perennec, P., 3460
Perjokov, V. E., 3183
Perkins, D. D., 820
Perlasca, G., 744
Perova, K. Z., 102
Perry, B. A., 1848, 3862-3
Person, C., 2208
Persson, A., 3832
Persson, A. R., 1866, 1870, 1922
Persson, P. J., 2935
Pesola, V. A., 794, 2960
Pestova, L. A., 2872
Peters, N., 1417, 2570
Peters, R. W., 1460
Petersen, H. L., 3422
Peterson, A. S., 3631
Peterson, C. E., 508, 2506, 2512, 2537, 2543, 2603, 3466
Peterson, D. F., 1527
Peterson, L. C., 2548
Peterson, P. A., 1249, 1763
Peterson, R. F., 2170
Petrella, L., 933
Petrov, A. K., 3691
Petrov, I. A., 2149
Petrova, L. L., 3083
Peyer, E., 3775
Philipp, F., 727, 2870, 3841
Phillips, M. M., 965
Phinney, B. O., 3277
Piacco, R., 2370, 2413, 3352-3
Picard, J., 1891
Pickett, R. C., 1050, 1078
Pickles, A., 2705
Picklum, W. E., 401
Pienaar, R. de V., 1339
Pieringer, A. P., 2548
Pierson, C. F., 756
Pilgrim, A. J., 2091
Pimahov, F. A., 2931
Pineda, C. R., 381
Pinto, G. C. P., 1600
Piotrowicz, M., 556
Pires, A. J. C., 1939
Pires, J. A., 1507
Piringer, A. A., 227, 3766
Pirovano, A., 2768, 3269
Pirson, H., 1096
Pisarev, V. E., 1139, 2063, 2193, 3108
Pissarev, see Pisarev
Pitner, J. B., 428, 1374
Pittenger, T. H., 96, 952, 954, 2028, 3046
Piza Junior, S. de T., 3011
Pjaticnikij, S. S., p. 711
Plarre, W., 366
Plasman, A., 3197
Platt, J. R., 865
Plaut, M., 3182, 3533
Plaut, W. S., 1978
Plessers, A. G., 346
Pljusnin, A. T., 2286
Plock, H., 1723, 3701
Ploper, J., 1089
Plough, H. H., 2018
Plumet, H., 3327
Plym Forshell, C., 1827
Póhóradszky, J., 2339
Podozerskij, S. N., 3519
Poehلمان, J. M., 423
Poenaru, I., 3777
Polferov, V. P., 3286
Poliščuk, V. K., 341
Poljačenko, V. P., 2997
Poljakov, I. M., 82, 2007
Polthamer, E., 1125
Pollock, M. R., 2012
Polner, R., 2577
Polsinelli, M., 698, 1792-3, 2821, 3771
Ponce-Dentinho, A., 1143
Ponchet, J., 3202
Pontecorvo, G., 15, 38
Poole, C. F., 512
Poole, D. D., 1051
Poos, J. A. J., 2598, 3238, 3462
Popov, P., 271
Popovich, M., 2905, 3918
Popovici, C., 3903
Popow, G., 2302
Portères, R., 2421, 2980, 3294, 3366, 3373-5, 3383
Posnette, A. F., 3693
Pospíšilová, D., 2830
Potapenko, J. I., 1802
Potter, G. F., 606
Povilaitis, B., 3428-9
Powers, H. R. (Jun.), 2105
Powers, L., 691, 2911
Prasada, R., 1115
Pratt, C., 675, 659, 702
Preda, F., 3903
Pressley, E. H., 1464
Preston, A. P., 631
Prezent, I. I., 1975, 2975
Priadencu, A., 1019, 2072, 2167-8, 3181, 3260, 3945
Priadencu, C., 3717
Price, C. D., 1207, 1222
Price, M. E., 2349
Price, S., 1224, 2273
Priehäusser, G., 3820
Prieto Heraud, E., 3139, 3354
Pringle, C. R., 2984
Pritchard, R. H., 1951
Pritchard, T., 477
Prjadčenko, see Priadencu
Probst, A. H., 1902
Prodan, I., 2967
Prohorov, K. I., 611
Pronk, F., 614, 1640, 3648
Pruckov, F. M., 369
Psareva, M. M., 3618
Pudovkina, Z. M., 1469
Puentes, C., 536
Punin, W., 710
Purza, N. T., 2287
Puškarev, I., 3454
Pustovoit, V. S., 3613, 3640
Putt, E. D., 212-3, 610, 2733

QUADT, F., 1878
Quanjier, H. M., 3490
Quercioli, E., 73
Querengässer, F., 3794
Quevedo Díaz, A., 1413-4, 1430

RAABE, R. D., 2046
Radet, E., 3627
Radhakrishnamurty, B., 569, 2683
Radu, M., 3903
Raeber, J. G., 567, 3395
Raffel, S., p. 321
Raghavan, T. S., 2654
Ragimov, S., 3514
Rahn, K., 3435
Rajagopalan, K., 126
Rajan, S. S., 2719
Rajháthy, T., 1489, 2177-8, p. 703
Rajki, S., 3236
Ramachandran, K., 3520
Ramage, R. T. (Jun.), 416
Ramakrishnan, T. S., 3350, 3769
Ramalingam, V., 127, 132
Ramamohana Sastry, V., 128
Raman, V. S., 122, 137, 2347
Ramanathan, K., 603, 1629
Ramaswami, V., 120, 2614
Ramirez, M., 1374
Rangacharlu, V. S., 124
Rangaswamy, G., 118, 133
Rankin, H. W., 225
Rao, H. S., 3797
Rao, P. K., 119, 121
Rasmussen, F., 450, 472
Ratera, E. L., 1418, 2569
Rattenbury, J. A., 3028
Rattray, A. G. H., 203, 3297
Raut, C., 100
Rauterberg, E., 1937
Rautou, S., 3632
Ravič, B. V., 1108

- Ravin, A. W., 910
 Rebour, H., 1424
 Reddi, T. V., 775, 778
 Rédei, Gy., 1153, 1159, 2271
 Rees, H., 36, 2274–5
 Reeve, E. C. R., 836
 Reeve, P. A., 1532
 Refai, F. Y., 1200
 Reid, D. A., 3306
 Reid, R. D., 687, 1662–3, 3767
 Reinhold, J., 2876
 Reitz, L. P., 307, 431
 Remy, P., 3699
 Renard, G. K., 1738
 Renfro, B. L., 2106
 Renier, A., 2679
 Resing, W. L., 622
 Reyes N., R., 3155
 Rhoades, M. M., 2979
 Ribeiro, M. A. M. do V., 1210
 Ribéreau-Gayon, P., 1800
 Richards, M. G., 106
 Richards, R. R., 1872
 Richens, R. H., 3811
 Richmond, T. R., 520
 Rick, C. M., 766, 2913, 3907
 Rico Mejía, E., 409, 1298, 3309
 Ridgman, W. J., 2457
 Riedl, W. A., 2557
 Riemann, G. H., 1406, 2511, 2593
 Riepma Wzn, P., 1002, 2961
 Rietberg, H., 1540
 Righter, F. I., 723
 Rigoni, V. A., 665
 Rigot, N., 1410
 Riley, H. P., 887
 Riley, R., 316, 367
 Rincker, C. M., 2557
 Rincon, R. P., 1192
 Ritchie, J. C., 684
 Ritter, C. M., 3681
 Rivers, G. W., 1220
 Rives, M., 810
 Rjabov, I. N., 1725
 Roberts, B. J., 359
 Roberts, C., 966, 2044
 Roberts, D. A., 2107
 Roberts, L. M., 1052
 Roberts, M., 2018
 Robertson, A., 834, 2986
 Robertson, D. S., 1261
 Robertson, D. W., 1299
 Robinson, D. B., 2078
 Robinson, H. F., 791, 1904
 Robinson, H. J., 3274
 Roby, F., 1715
 Rod, J., 808, 2955
 Rodenhiser, H. A., 362
 Rodger, G. J., 2861
 Rodger, J. B. A., 1061
 Rodionov, A. P., 634, 2777
 Rodríguez E., M., 2218
 Rodríguez, J. P., 3525
 Roemer, T., p. 701
 Rogers, H. H., 581, 1591, 2702
 Rogers, P., 85
 Rogers, W. S., 627, 3664
 Rogner, W., 3147
 Rohde, C. R., 1056, 2174
 Rohmeder, E., 3833
 Rojas, E., 213, 3645
 Rojas Mendoza, E., 1196, 1636–7, 2443, 2733–4
 Rokita, W., 3318
 Rol, R., 1812
 Roll-Hansen, J., 742, 1888
 Roman, H., 960–1, 965, 2040
 Romanjuk, G. T., 3614
 Romanović, E. A., 3482
 Romanovskaja, O. I., 1777
 Romberg, L. D., 2793
 Romberg, P. F., 462, 903
 Romero, R. V., 3525
 Rosa, M., 342–3
 Rosbaco, A. M. de M. de, 2724, 2726
 Rose, M. F., 1452, 1454
 Rosen, G. von, 70
 Rosen, H. R., 3131
 Rosić, K., 784, 786
 Ross, E. L., 1932
 Ross, H., 510
 Ross, J. G., 466, 1486
 Ross, R., 2528, 3830
 Ross, R. W., 2507
 Ross, W. M., 297, 309, 1080, 1209, 2349
 Rossi, A., 72, 78
 Rossi, M. R., 3154
 Rossman, E. C., 1040
 Rostock, O., 928
 Rostom, E., 507
 Rotini, O. T., 250
 Rounds, M. B., 2804
 Roussel, N., 3565
 Routley, D. G., 452
 Roux, A., 3850
 Rowell, J. B., 105
 Rowley, D., 927
 Roy, M., 71
 Roy, S. K., 2406
 Rozanov, B. S., 1679
 Rozen, G. J., 758
 Rozendaal, A., 3496, 3498
 Rubin, B. A., 922
 Rubin, V., 3786
 Rubis, D. D., 407
 Rüdiger, W., 1915
 Rudolf, W., 3115, p. 129, p. 323, p. 701
 Ruggiero, R. A., 2762
 Ruhland, W., p. 525
 Ruiz Quiles, A., 3748
 Rumi, V., 1471
 Rundfeldt, H., 805
 Rupais, E., 722
 Rupais, E. A., *see* Rupais, E.
 Rupert, J., 3309
 Ruprecht, R. W., 3880
 Rusconi-Camerini, G., 557
 Rush, G. E., 1531, 1555
 Russo, F., 2781
 Russell, T. A., 582
 Russell, W. A., 406
 Rutherford, A. A., 3402
 Rutishauser, A., 57, 1999
 Ruyten, J. H., 2910
 Ryan, F. J., 920
 Rybakova, M. I., 3228
 Rybin, V. A., 3804
 Rybka, N. M., 2908
 Ryland, A. K., 405
 Ryser, G. K., 1523, 1526, 1555
 Ryžei, I. P., 2173
 S., F. A., 3828–9
 Saatçioğlu, F., 2862
 Saccas, A. M., 1277, 3600
 Sackston, W. E., 212, 610, 2108
 Saec, V. K., 1702
 Saeed Quadri, S. W., 3401
 Saha, J. C., 3116
 Sahadeva, P. C., 438
 Sahasrabudhe, V. B., 1945
 St. Lawrence, P., 944
 Šaitan, I. M., 1726
 Saito, S., 2246
 Saito, T., 3406
 Saito, Y., 2858
 Sakai, H., 2937
 Sakai, K., 412, 829, 1971, 2397
 Sakai, M., 3505
 Sakamoto, S., 2451
 Sălăgeanu, N., 3134, 3195
 Salaman, R. N., 3491
 Salamov, A. B., 1241
 Salanki, M. S., 1162
 Salati, E., 1942
 Salazar, J., 2243
 Salmon, E. S., 583–4, 589–90, 1612
 Salmon, S. C., 3
 Salzmann, R., 270, 3502
 Sambamurthy, K., 138
 Sampford, M. R., 895
 Sampietro, G., 2392, 3379
 Samsonov, M., 2217
 Samura, T., 1313
 Sandal, P. C., 3439
 Šandera, K., 1562
 Sanders, F. R., 3598
 Sanders, H. G., p. 319
 Sandison, A., 1123
 Sando, W. J., 3211
 Šandor, R., 2276
 Sands, S. M., 965
 Sanfourche, G., 3699
 Sano, M., 1497
 Sansome, E., 2029
 Santhanam, V., 522, 528, 2630, 3520
 Sañudo Palazuelos, A., 2563, 2587
 Sanz de Cortázar, C., 1423
 Šapošnikov, P. G., 1703
 Sapožkov, I. A., 1719
 Sappenfield, W. P., 3219
 Saraswathy Royan, 3051–2
 Sardar Khan, 177, 184–5, 193
 Sarkar, P., 2452, 3190
 Sarkar, S. K., 79
 Šarlj-Maton, K., *see* Mathon, C. C.
 Sarvella, P., 3911
 Sasakawa, M., 1312
 Sasaki, P. J., 1069
 Sasser, J. N., 3892
 Sato, K., 2386
 Sato, M., 1906
 Sato, Y., 3798
 Sato, Z., 2002
 Satyabalan, K., 2798
 Sauerland, H., 1990
 Sauger, L., 3727–9, 3731, 3742
 Saunders, J. H., 524, 1453
 Savčenko, N. A., 2882
 Savinskaja, N. V., 2565
 Savitsky, H., 1524, 1528
 Savitsky, V. F., 1521–3, 1525, 1555
 Săvulescu, T., 2234, 3093
 Sawai, I., 3575
 Sawant, A. C., 3901, 3907
 Sawant, L. S., 3343
 Sax, K., 65, 822
 Sayre, C. B., 1844
 Scamoni, A., 1810
 Scaramuzzi, F., 668, 1760, 2791, 2801, 3719, 3867
 Scarascia, G. T., 566, 839, 1568, 1905
 Ščerbina, V. I., 3614

- Schaaf, H. M., 1273
 Schaal, L. A., 2527
 Schad, C., 3682, 3703, 3722, 3726
 Schagen, R., 2901
 Schairer, L. A., 3589
 Schaller, C. W., 419, 1046, 1310
 Schander, H., 643, 1685-6, 2751, 3690
 Scharfetter, R., p. 124
 Schark, A. E., 2512, 2537-8, 3466
 Scheffer, R. P., 774
 Schelling, P., 3312
 Schendel, U., 298
 Scheplitz, B., 3816
 Schexnayder, C. A., 1502
 Schick, R., 3451
 Schieblich, J., 3386
 Schildt, A. R., 269
 Schlehuber, A. M., 1206, 2156, 3143
 Schmadlak, J., 1720
 Schmermund, H.-J., 3021
 Schmid, G., 3685
 Schmidt, E. (Jun.), 3849
 Schmidt, F. O., 1980
 Schmidt, J. W., 2110
 Schmidt, V. W., 1823
 Schmitt, R., 1829
 Schnack, B., 898
 Schneider, A., 1918, 2959
 Schneider, C. L., 1519
 Schneider, G., 2006
 Schoenike, R. E., 2860
 Scholes, M. E., 62
 Scholz, F., 2333
 Schöniger, G., 1787
 Schramm, W., 1199
 Schröder, 3293
 Schroeder, C. A., 2807, 2811-2
 Schröter, H.-B., 2682
 Schuhmann, G., 2153
 Schulenburg, A. Fr. Graf v.d., 2864
 Schuler, J. F., 3273
 Schulte, H.-K., 418
 Schultes, R. E., 3659
 Schultz, E. F. (Jun.), 801, 2974
 Schultz, E. S., 2524-5
 Schultz, J. H., 1406, 2550
 Schulz-Schaeffer, J., 3394
 Schuster, M. L., 1898
 Schuster, W., 1634, 3641
 Schwanitz, F., 1096, 1983, 2994
 Schwartz, D., 821, 869, 1252
 Schwemmler, J., 2008
 Schwendiman, J. L., 3389
 Ščiglujuk, A., 1697
 Scott, D. H., 673, 685, 1778
 Scott, D. McN., 930
 Scott, G. M., 3208
 Sears, E. R., 1053, 1141, 3180
 Seaton, R. D., 3392, 3398
 Sečkar, B. I., 2877
 Sedlmaier, *see* Sedlmayr
 Sedlmayr, K., 259, 986, 1398, 1558, 2221, 2484, 2671
 Seetharaman, R., 1326
 Seko, H., 2383
 Šelkovnikov, *see* Šelkovnikov
 Šelkovnikov, S. Š., 2996
 Semal, J., 1683
 Semenov, A. L., 3431
 Semenova, M., 3866
 Sen, D. L., 3524
 Sen, S., 2135, 2242
 Serafimov, S. S., 656
 Șerbănescu, N., 3268
 Sergeev, L. I., 333
 Sergeev, V. Z., 2202
 Sergeeva, K. D., 1681, 1774-5
 Sermonti, F., 2021
 Serra, J. A., 2983
 Servin, L., 2542
 Sesharchar, B. R., 892
 Seshadri Ayyangar, G., 2615
 Seshadri, C. R., 130, 135
 Sethi, C. L., 3536
 Ševčenko, F. P., 1179
 Ševčuk, T. N., 267, 2059
 Sevostjanov, S. P., 2670
 Shaeffer, S. G., 3032
 Shah, F. A., 171
 Shama Rao, H. K., 1326
 Shams-ul-Islam Khan, 2288-9, 2309
 Shands, H. L., 2265, 3225
 Shands, R. G., 1292, 1299, 2340
 Shang, K. C., 3549-51
 Shank, D. B., 3249
 Shanmugasundaram, A., 123
 Shannon, C. R. D., 538
 Shannon, L. M., 2810
 Sharma, A., 1979
 Sharma, A. K., 71, 79, 1979, 3020, 3022
 Sharma, S. L., 3552
 Sharpe, H. S., 938
 Sharrock, J. N., 1122
 Shaw, D. A., 3669
 Shay, J. R., 3692
 Sheehan, J. E., 2513
 Shejkal, J., 2503
 Shendge, P. Y., 3335, 3341, 3344
 Shepherd, K., 1788
 Sherrard, G. O., 1853
 Sheth, D. S., 2622
 Shewfelt, A. L., 3670
 Shibata, K., 2889
 Shibusaki, S., 3450
 Shibuya, T., 1328
 Shichija, M., 3575
 Shida, S., 1137
 Shiffriss, O., 2903, 3630
 Shih, S.-C., 3553
 Shimoya, C., 1986
 Shimura, T., 575
 Shinnars, L. H., 3423, 3831
 Shinohara, S., 1497, 3543
 Shirakane, A., 3406
 Shoad, B., 3009
 Showalter, A. M., 1861
 Shukla, T. N., 3205
 Shult, E., 958
 Shung, *see* Tsung
 Sibbitt, L. D., 2175, 3208
 Sičkarj, N. M., 1361
 Siclovan, V., 3175
 Siddappa, G. S., 3943
 Sidorenko, M. F., 1668
 Sidorov, I., 3088
 Sidorovič, O. N., 3245
 Siebeneick, H., p. 704
 Sierra F., J. A., 409, 1298, 3309
 Sikka, S. M., 117, 759, 1496, 2238
 Silberschmidt, K., 507
 Sill, W. H. (Jun.), 1072, 2109-10
 Sillans, R., 2848
 Šilova, S. N., 2878
 Silow, R. A., 2124
 Silva, A. V. da, 1192
 Silva, R. da, 1192
 Silvela, F., 1131
 Simak, M., 719, 1827, 3825
 Šimanskiĭ, N. K., 3073, 3079, 3638
 Simkin, J. L., 3005
 Simlote, K. M., 2612
 Simoens, M., 530
 Simmonds, N. W., 1788
 Simon, R., 2008
 Simonet, M., 414
 Simonova, M. N., 1776
 Simons, M. D., 361, 1216, 2261-2, 3233
 Simpson, D. M., 1472, 2627
 Simpson, G. W., 2541
 Simpson, W. L., 100
 Sims, H. J., 3214
 Simura, *see* Shimura
 Sinclair, J. B., 1900
 Sinclair, W. B., 2809
 Singh, D., 597-8
 Singh, G. D., 2296
 Singh, H. B., 759, 1440, 1496, 1847
 Singh, R. N., 3750
 Singh, U. P., 3698
 Singleton, W. R., 263, 1251, 3278-9
 Sinskaja, E. N., 1149, p. 323, p. 516
 Siraj-ud-Din Shah, S., 141-4, 189
 Sirakane, *see* Shirakane
 Sirks, M. J., 1270, p. 697
 Sironval, C., 690
 Sisler, W. W., 426
 Sisodia, U. S., 2296
 Sitton, B. G., 606
 Sixta, J., 2581
 Sizov, I. A., 1487, 1490, 3110
 Sizova, M. A., 493
 s' Jacob, J. C., 531
 Sjubarova, E. P., 1667
 Skaar, P. D., 908, 3033
 Skalińska, M., 2427
 Skoropad, W. R., 3334
 Slate, G. L., 625, 678
 Slavinskaja, N. V., 2565
 Slesman, J. P., 2551
 Slonimski, P. P., 832
 Slovik, D., 3708
 Smeet, L., 731
 Smeets, L., 3764
 Šmidt, O. J., 3721
 Smiley, N. B., 1614
 Smirnova, E. A., 3535
 Smirnova-Ikonnikova, M. I., 1395-6
 Smith, B. W., 1981, 3739
 Smith, C. E. M., 537, 539-40, 3544
 Smith, C. H., 1526
 Smith, D., 2462
 Smith, D. L., 1052
 Smith, G. T., 2410
 Smith, H. H., 893, 981
 Smith, J. D., 53
 Smith, J. M., 37
 Smith, K. M., 3456, 3490, p. 322
 Smith, O. F., 2465
 Smith, R., 1450
 Smith, W. W., 686
 Smuljskaja, O. P., 3049
 Smykov, V. K., 3697
 Sneath, P. H. A., 921, 923
 Snoad, B., 63, 3009
 Snyder, L. A., 1363, 3412, 3415
 Snyder, R. J., 3908
 Snyder, W. C., 1518
 Sobajima, Y., 1753
 Sobti, S. N., 3653
 Søegaard, B., 3838
 Sokolenko, N. F., 3070, 3085
 Solberg, P., 3390

- Solignat, G., 3726
 Solomon, D., 2897
 Sonea, V., 3661
 Sonneborn, T. M., 23
 Soost, R. K., 653-4
 Sorensen, E. L., 3396
 Sorokin, C., 2998
 Šostak, O. F., 3257
 Souty, J., 3699
 Spangelo, L. P. S., 637
 Sparnaaij, L. D., 3649
 Sparrow, A. H., 878-9, 982, 3589
 Speckmann, G. J., 451, 2438
 Speirs, M., 511
 Spence, J. R., 1459
 Spencer, J. L., 47, 3922
 Spickschen, G., 1375, 3421
 Spina, P., 3746
 Spirina, V. V., 1707
 Spitzová, B., 1436
 Spooner, E. T. C., p. 530
 Sprague, G. F., 406, 3273
 Sprau, F., 3500
 Sprenger, A. M., 1001
 Spurr, S. H., 2859
 Squillace, A. E., 1826
 Sreepathi Rao, S. K., 2034
 Srivastava, R. C., 3552
 Stacy, S. V., 519
 Stadler, D. R., 943
 Stadler, L. J., 1947, 3251
 Staffeldt, E. E., 1482
 Stafford, T. J., 1509
 Stahl, F. W., 817, 3059
 Stahmann, M. A., 774, 3043, 3493
 Stambaugh, S. U., 3749
 Stanford, E. H., 471, 1054
 Stange, L., 3018
 Stanier, R. Y., p. 321
 Stanković, D., 3713
 Stanton, W. R., 1274, 1276
 Stapleton, G. E., 926
 Stark, F. C., 514
 Stark, S. M. (Jun.), 1631
 Staten, G., 3419
 Staten, R. D., 3393
 Stauffer, J. F., 93, 95, 2020, 3043
 Stearns, F. W., 2214
 Stebbins, G. L., 31, 1345, 3190, 3415
 Steel, R. G. D., 809
 Steele, R., 879
 Steele, T. E., 519
 Steffensen, D., 74, 894
 Stehlik, V., 2058
 Stein, O. L., 373, 2304
 Steineck, O., 1420, 2574, 3461
 Steinegger, E., 2738
 Stent, G. S., 975-6
 Stephens, S. G., 2621, 3522
 Stern, K., 709, 1823, 3801
 Stevenson, E. C., 748, 1855-7
 Stevenson, F. J., 502, 2514-5, 2517-9, 2522, 2524-6, 2540, 2600, 3473-4
 Stevenson, T. M., 1901
 Steyn, P. A. L., 649, 1781
 Stihin, M. F., 2272
 Stivers, R. K., 2466
 St. Lawrence, P., 3045
 Stoa, T. E., 3206-7
 Stocker, B., 912
 Stocker, B. A. D., 911, p. 530
 Stokes, I. E., 1032
 Storey, H. H., 405
 Storey, W. B., 658, 2808, 3751
 Stout, M., 1556
 Stoutmeyer, V. T., 1062
 Stover, L. H., 1807
 Strand, L., 811
 Straumal, B., 516
 Strauss, B. S., 948
 Strauss, E., 3758
 Straw, R. M., 1976, 3002
 Streisinger, G., 2050
 Streutgers, E., 3490-501
 Strokov, S. I., 1728
 Stroman, G. N., 145-6
 Strommen, A. M., 3267
 Stroun, M., 1108, 2200, 2213
 Stubbe, H., 17, 50, 1146
 Studitskiĭ, A. N., 899
 Stupin, P. J., 2809
 Sturdy, M., 1657-8
 Sturlaugson, V., 3207
 Sturtevant, F. M., 891
 Suarez, R., 536
 Šubina, O. G., 2589
 Subrahmanyam, J., 775
 Subramaniam, M. K., 3051
 Subramanyam, C. P., 139
 Subramanyam, K. N., 1846, 2406
 Sudraud, P., 1800
 Suemoto, H., 2210-1
 Suenaga, H., 2937
 Suhov, K. S., 2049
 Suhovecky, A. J., 3932
 Sukt, A. V., 3591
 Sukhatme, P. V., p. 695
 Sullivan, J. T., 452
 Sultanbaev, A. S., 2201
 Sulyndin, A. F., 1135
 Šumakova, E. M., 3067
 Summers, T. E., 1493-4
 Sunakawa, S., 3038
 Sundaram, N. V., 3350
 Sunderman, D. W., 1028, 1039
 Suneson, C. A., 427, 3310
 Suskind, S. R., 950
 Suzuki, M., 1887, 2187
 Suzuki, Y., 796, 829
 Svab, J., 2973
 Světlík, V., 2435
 Swaminathan, M. S., 80, 117, 1416, 3411
 Swanson, A. F., 1636-7, 2443, 2734, 3645
 Swanson, C. P., 825
 Swarbrick, T., 3752
 Swarup, V., 2110, 2191
 Swink, J. F., 1036, 1541, 3583
 Syamananda, R., 2090
 Sybenga, J., 417
 Symko, S., 413
 Symon, D. E., 1643
 Syrach Larsen, C., 707
 Syrovatskiĭ, S. G., 1178
 Szalai, I., 1421
 Sz. Holly, E., 2669
 Szilard, L., 917
 Szilvinyi, A., 3320
 Szirmai, J., 2601
 T., A., 3357
 Takahashi, M., 2400, 3572-4
 Takahashi, R., 410
 Takahashi, S., 2022
 Takahashi, T., 3328
 Takayama, A., 2562
 Takeda, T., 3576
 Takehi, T., 3543
 Takenaka, T., 565
 Takenaka, Y., 1740, 2677, 3588
 Takeshita, R. M., 2111
 Talukdar, J. U., 162
 Tamm, E., 298
 Tanaka, K., 3807
 Tanaka, M., 2176, 2192
 Tanaka, N., 3376
 Tanaka, Y., 394
 Tandon, J. N., 3120
 Tandon, S. L., 777
 Tarasenko, M. T., 2756
 Tardieu, M., 3729, 3741
 Tarjan, I., 3903
 Tarr, L., 2061
 Tarutani, T., 2923
 Tasca, C., 3134
 Tatchell, A. R., 1620
 Tatebe, T., 3874
 Tateoka, T., 465, 1338, 1366, 1740, 2423
 Tatum, E. L., 2025, 2982
 Tatum, L. A., 1079
 Taylor, A. R., 1066
 Taylor, J. H., 1977
 Taylor, N. L., 236, 2468
 Taylor, R. L., 3144
 Tavčar, A., 2311
 Teas, H. J., 1271
 Tedin, O., 2067, 2596
 Teittinen, P., 1112
 Téllez Molina, R., 3139, 3150
 Teltscherová, L., 1155
 Te May Tsou, 1994
 Templeton, F. M., 1104
 Termohlen, G. P., 2766
 Ternovskiĭ, M. F., 2676
 Tesdorff, H., 3817
 Teterev, F. K., 3709
 Thagušev, N. A., 1677
 Thakar, B. J., 2622
 Thakar, C. V., 2965
 Thawani, V. D., 1925
 Thiele, I., 1706
 Thijn, G. A., 3458-9
 Thoday, J. M., 1995
 Thøgersen, O., 3090
 Thomas, C. A., 1638
 Thomas, H. L., 1382
 Thomas, M., 3699, p. 699
 Thomas, W. I., 1923
 Thomason, I. J., 3926
 Thompson, A. E., 749-50, 763, 3869
 Thompson, D. L., 1037, 2322
 Thompson, F. C., 586-8, 591
 Thompson, J. B., 2274-5
 Thompson, J. R., 3392, 3398
 Thompson, J. W., p. 529
 Thompson, L. A., 1727
 Thompson, N. R., 2506, 2543
 Thorpe, H. C., 344, 3124
 Thung, T. H., 3490
 Thurman, R. L., 3131, 3393
 Tiele-Winckler, E.-B. von, 3019
 Tihonov, N. N., 1714, 1722
 Timian, R. G., 426, 508, 2603
 Tinarelli, A., 434, 3356
 Tinline, R. D., 2081
 Tinsley, T. W., 1589
 Tippet, L. H. C., p. 694
 Tippet, R. L., 1502
 Tischler, C., 2004
 Tlach, R., 3447
 Tn., O., 116
 Toda, R., 3823

- Togari, Y., 1623
 Tojo, I., 1752
 Tokita, W., 3318
 Tokitsu, T., 2674
 Toko, H., 300
 Toledo, O. Z. de, 104
 Tolmačeva, A. S., 1714
 Tomar, M. S., 1845
 Tometorp, G., 728
 Tomiyama, K., 1198
 Tomizawa, J., 3038
 Tomo, N., 1586, 3597
 Tonini, G., 3171
 Toniolo, L., 3184
 Toovey, F. W., 3650
 Topf, H., p. 711
 Tosteson, C. G., 929
 Totsuka, K., 1887
 Touvin, H., 2672, 3582
 Tovmasjan, O. V., 2312
 Toxoepus, H. J., 3487, 3489
 Tozu, T., 2189
 Tozo, *see* Tojo
 Trentin, A., 301, 2161–2, 3162, 3169
 Trepačev, E. P., 3643
 Trevisan, M., 660
 Trezzi, F., 3026
 Tribunskii, A. N., 1469
 Tridgell, E. J., 2012
 Triplett, E. L., 240
 Trivedi, J. P., 3552
 Trofimovskaja, A. J., 3330
 Troll, H.-J., 1393, 2480
 Trošina, N. P., p. 332
 Troyer, A. F., 3263
 Truhinova, A. T., 2203
 Tsai, K.-H., 2403
 Tsitsin, *see* Cicin
 Tsuda, S., 939
 Tsung, T., 3553
 Tukey, L. D., 642
 Turks, L., 3529
 Turner, B. L., 2482
 Turner, E. M., 3231
 Tveit, M., 2267
 Tveritnev, F. G., 1679
 Twamley, B. E., 1377
 Tydeman, H. M., 630
 Tyler, L. J., 3198

 UBILLOS, M., 2582
 Uchiyamada, H., 3367
 Udo, S., 2968
 Uljjanihin, L. U., 1664
 Ulman, U., 2938
 Ulrich, A., 1515
 Umbreit, W. W., p. 129
 Umen, D. P., 3615, 3617
 Unger, K., 2959
 Unrau, J., 319
 Unrau, P., 3670
 Urano, K., 394, 3291–2
 Ure, J. S., 3542
 Ustinova, E. I., 2313
 Utagawa, K., 937

 VAANDRAGER, M. H., 2814
 Vabre, A., 2851
 Vains, M. H., 172, 192
 Vaisey, E. B., 3475
 Vaklinova, S., 335
 Valdeyron, G., 199, 1021, 2228
 Valiev, M., 1467
 Vallaeys, G., 2697
 Valle, O., 1213

 Valleau, W. D., 572
 Vallega, J., 360, 1174, 1218, 2341, 2263
 Vaman Bhatt, M., 2614
 van Bennekom, J. L., 1859
 van Bogaert, G., 3418
 van Campo, M., 1820
 van der Knaap, W. P., 2690, 2692, 2700
 van der Meulen, J. C. J., 792
 van der Want, J. P. H., 3490–501, 3498
 van Emden, J. H., 621
 van Horn, D. L., 1055
 van Leer, R., 1571
 van Oosten, A., 1765
 van Roey, G., 3319
 van Schaik, T., 388
 van Soest, W., 1836
 van Slijcken, A. V., 3418
 van Veldhuizen, H., 3322
 van Vloten, H., 3808
 Várdi, P., 2577
 Varenica, E. T., 2373, 3092
 Varenik, I. P., 1259
 Vargá, P., 3427
 Vargas, J., 1596, 3602
 Vargas S., R., 2443
 Varisai Muhammad, S., 130, 135
 Váróczy, E., 1153, 2271
 Varuncjan, I., 849
 Varzat, B., 3029
 Vasconcellos, J. de C. e., 445, 3805
 Vasilenko, I., 2164
 Vasilevskaja, V. K., 741
 Vasiljev, A. F., 1582, 3593–4
 Vasiljeva, V. N., 636
 Vasudeva, R. S., 1115, 1189, 3536
 Vaughn, J. R., 2557
 Veatch, C., 1132
 Veenbaas, A., 2961
 Vega, H., 3779
 Vega, R., 969
 Veiguinha, A. S., 2317
 Vélez Fortuño, J., 3527
 Velican, V., 3246
 Veng, *see* Weng
 Vengrenovskii, S. I., 3070, 3085
 Venhorst, H. H., 1770
 Venjjaminov, A. N., 1729
 Venkatanadhachary, G., 448
 Venkatanarasing Rao, M. B., 123
 Venkatanarayana, G., 664
 Venkataraman, K., 119
 Venkataramani, K. S., 779
 Venkoba Rao, M., 613, 2615
 Venugopalan Nambiar, P. K., 131
 Verbina, N. M., 2038
 Verkerk, K., 3897
 Vermeulen, W. J., 783
 Verona, O., 104
 Veselova, E. P., 1395–6
 Vestad, R., 1383
 Vettel, F., 366
 Veyret, 3738
 Veyret, Y., 1360
 Vibstad, A., 1888
 Vickery, L. S., 2673
 Vigh, L., 3886
 Villanueva Novoa, R., 1163, 1184–5, 1194, 1197
 Villax, E., 1143
 Vilena, L. M., 2335
 Villoutreix, J., 2043
 Vincent, C. L., 2553

 Visjuliana, O. D., p. 700
 Višnevskii, S. I., 757
 Visser, T., 906, 1687, 2750
 Vitanov, M., 648
 Viveiros, A., 3023
 Vlasova, N., 1471
 Vogel, O. A., 1056, 2174
 Voinea, M., 3900
 Volkov, V. J., 2872
 Volkova, Z. A., 2920
 Volosky de Hernández, D., *see* Hernández, D. Volosky de
 Volprecht, J., 3252
 Voluznev, A. G., 1768
 Vopatová, O., 2713
 Vose, H. H., 3824
 Voskresenskaja, G. S., 3619–20, 3622
 Vovk, A. M., 2048
 Vřeský, F., 1314
 Vržešć, E. S., 558

 WADA, B., 870
 Wada, K., 3377
 Waddington, C. H., 19
 Wadsworth, R. V., 2707
 Waggoner, P. E., 2112, 3909
 Wagner, R. P., 945, p. 511
 Wagner, S., 1167, 3118
 Wahhab, A., 2628
 Wainwright, S. D., 86–7
 Wakabayashi, S., 3652
 Wali Muhammad, 153, 179, 189
 Walker, J. C., 756, 774, 1900, 2088, 3493
 Walkof, C., 729, 764, 3671
 Wall, J. R., 754
 Wallace, A., 2810
 Wallace, A. T., 2253
 Wälstedt, I., 1129, 2159
 Walter, J. M., 1871, 1889, 2113–4
 Walters, M. S., 1347
 Wang, C.-C., 2650
 Wang, T.-Y., 2412
 Ward, D. J., 3329
 Wark, D. C., 1580
 Warmke, H. E., 671, 1363, 3412
 Warner, J. N., 548
 Warner, R. M., 659
 Wassom, C. E., 453–4
 Watanabe, A., 575
 Watanabe, S., 1849
 Watanabe, Y., 1626, 2179, 2246, 3179
 Waterhouse, W. L., 781, 2323
 Waterson, H. A., 3212
 Watson, G. S., 2054
 Watson, I. A., 2115
 Watson, J. D., 819
 Watts, V. M., 2899, 3393
 Wauthy, R., 3565
 Way, D. W., 632
 Weaver, J. B. (Jun.), 2623
 Webb, R. E., 108, 502, 1439, 1858, 2515, 2521–5, 3480
 Weber, C. R., 2942, 3929
 Weibull, G., 2077, 2875
 Weiling, F., 2902
 Wein, K., 2481
 Weinstein, A., 823
 Weiss, M. G., 454, 1044, 1514, 1901
 Weitzman, I., 2663–4
 Weitzman, L., 2663
 Welkerling, E. M. L., 647, 3702
 Wellhausen, E. J., 1083
 Wellington, R., 1659
 Wells, J. S., p. 699

- Welsh, J. N., 1211
Weng, Y., 3553
Werner, H. O., 2545
Werner, O., 1443
Werth, E., p. 529
Westover, K. C., 2555
Wette, R., 59
Wetter, C., 2604
Wettstein, W., 1821
Wexelsen, H., 1088
Whaley, W. G., 2998
Wheatley, G. W., 2329
Wheeler, H. E., 2024, 2100, 2268, 3048
Whistler, R. L., 399, 3290
White, D. G., 642
White, F. H., 2688
Whitehead, M. D., 3933
Whiteley, J. R., 387
Whiteside, A. G. O., 3142
Whitfield, J. F., 3036
Whitmore, F. W., 2859
Whittingham, W. F., 2020
Wickerham, L. J., 103
Wiebe, G. A., 1295, 1299
Wiebosch, W. A., 1893
Wiedemann, E., p. 334
Wiersema, H. T., 2639
Wiggans, S. C., 357, 2255, 3224
Wiggin, H. C., 2248
Wight, W., 3596
Wijffels, A., 1483
Wiklund, K., 2068, 2945
Wilbur, W. D., 2784
Wilcox, A. N., 182
Wilcoxson, R. D., 2245
Wild, D. G., 967, 2035–7
Wilhelm, S., 694–5, 1764, 2813
Wilkins, M. H. F., 3004
Williams, C. F., 699, 703
Williams, D. O., 2334
Williams, E. B., 3692
Williams, E. J., 3463
Williams, G. G., 1061
Williams, L., 3933
Williams, R. R., 1654–5
Williams, T. D., 3485
Williams, W., 1090, 2773, 3061
Willey, L. A., 2458
Wills, A. B., 1376
Wilsie, C. P., 1033, 2455, 2463
Wilson, E. E., 2086
Wilson, G. B., 1987, 1994
Wilson, J. B., 1432
Wilson, M. L., 3419
Wilten, W., 3303
Winge, Ø., 966, 1952, 2044
Winslow, M. M., 2805
Winstead, N. N., 3892
Wishart, J., 799, 1925, p. 319
Wit, F., 2438
Withrow, R. B., 64
Witkin, E. M., 244
Wittwer, S. H., 2894, 3508
Witz, R. L., 2516
Wöhrmann, K., 1365
Wolf, E. A., 1892, 3880
Wolf, F. A., 568, 2687
Wolf, F. T., 568
Wolff, S., 66
Woll, E., 3010
Wood, C. A., 677, 687, 1660, 3767
Wood, E. A. (Jun.), 2156
Wood, R. F., 717
Wood, R. R., 1544
Woodard, O., 1778
Woodard, O. J., 3504, 3506
Woodward, R. W., 1057
Work, T. S., 3005
Wricke, G., 814
Wriedt, G., 498
Wright, J. W., 1809, 3795, 3818, 3824
Wright, R. E., 606
Wright, S., 3001
Wright, S. T. C., 2586
Wunderlich, G., 1118
Wylie, A. P., p. 527
YAMADA, I., 443
Yamada, N., 3368, 3378
Yamakawa, U., 2395
Yamamoto, J., 410
Yamamoto, K., 2195, 2474, 2606
Yamamoto, M., 1754
Yamamoto, S., 2418–20
Yamamoto, T., 1306
Yamamoto, Y., 3315, 3328
Yamamura, I., 442
Yamane, H., 1586, 3597
Yamashita, K., 2199, 2207
Yamaura, A., 3864
Yamofsky, C., 942, 950, 2031
Yang, C. T., 2605
Yao, S. Y., 3550–1
Yarnell, S. H., 221, 2887
Yasuda, S., 410
Yasue, T., 1362
Yates, F., 1927–8
Yčas, M., 855
Yeager, A. F., 686, 1745
Yerkes, W. D. (Jun.), 2116–7
Yoneyama, E., *see* Yoneyama, J.
Yoneyama, J., 1879, 3904
Yoshino, Y., 1906
Yotsuyanagi, Y., 833
Young, D. A., 2511, 2593
Young, H. C. (Jun.), 2106, 3143
Young, L. C., 3672
Young, P. A., 2917
Young, R. W., 1757
Yu, H. S., 3443
Yuasa, A., 2016
Yu Chen Ting, 1442
Yusuf, N. D., 152–4, 179
Z., L., 646
Zabala, S., 551, 1798
Zadina, J., 2581, 3478
Zaec, V. K., 1692
Zaharova, G. M., 2312
Zaiceva, N. D., p. 332
Zainal Abdin Munshi, 158
Zak, B., 2865, 3837
Zakarjan, M., 1467
Zakopal, J., 1436
Zaleski, A., 2458, 2460
Zalkind, F. L., 1387
Zanini, E., 464, 2610
Zanotti, L., 253
Zapata B, M., 3155
Žavoronkov, P. A., 1688
Ždanov, L. A., 609, 1621, 3612, 3646–7
Zdruikovskaja-Rihter, A. I., 3706
Žebrak, A. R., 352, 2249
Žebrak, E. A., 2249
Zeevaart, J. A. D., 747
Zeidan, M. I., 422
Zelzbuch, B., 3182
Zeman, G. O., 1697
Zentmyer, G. A., 1764, 2812–3
Zeta, 302
Zielinski, Q. B., p. 532
Zillinsky, F. J., 2258, 3222
Zimmerman, L. H., 1055, 1058
Zimmermann, K. F., 2140
Zinder, N. D., 816, 2051
Zito, F., 3746
Zohary, D., 2308
Zorin, F. M., 1748, 2779, 3694, 3715
Zoschke, U., 1485, 3877
Zscheile, F. P., 1182, 2236, 3199
Zsolt, J., 2033
Zubeldia Lizarduy, A., 2573, 2587
Zucchini, M., 1128, 3563
Žuikov, G., 1879
Žukovskii, P. M., 1102
Zuluaga, E., 1803
Zuluaga, P. A., 1803
Žumatov, A. Ž., 2343
Žuravelj, M. S., 1797
Zweifel, J., 2220, 2336
Zwingli, W., 2472
Zwintzsch, M., 1675

SUBJECT INDEX

to Plant Breeding Abstracts, Volume XXVI

- ABIES*. Fir, 3089*
History and evolution, 3818
Hybridization, interspecific, 3816, 3818
- Acacia*, for tanning
Breeding, 1641
Hybridization, interspecific, 1641
Quantitative characters, 1641
- Acer*. Maple
Hybridization, graft, 711
- Aceria*
Cereals, 2155
Adaptation, 2991
Poa, p. 697
- Adaptive modification, 19, 101-2, 843-5, 847-9, 854, 931, 967, 1017-9, 1833, 1965, 1968, 1970, 1972-5, 1985, 2007, 2014, 2037-8, 2048-9, 2996-7, 3000
- Avena*. Oats, 265
Beta. Beetroot, 3446
Beta. Chard, 3446
Beta. Sugar beet, 1557
Brassica. Rape, 3621
Cereals, 1109, 2072, 2147, 2149-50, 2277
Citrus, 1749, 3715
Cucumis. Cucumber, 2872
Cucumis. Melon, 3882
Cucurbits, 1865
Cyphomandra, 1790
Fagopyrum. Buckwheat, 1202
Fruit crops, 1109, 1681
Gossypium. Cotton, 1461, 1468
Helianthus. Sunflower, 607-9
Hordeum. Barley, 1108, 3072, 3316
Juglans. Walnut, 2792
Linum. Flax, 1490
Lolium, 2439
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 767, 772, 1880, 2872, 2915, 2930, 3083, 3905-6
Malus. Apple, 638, 1695, 2763
Medicago, 3085
Prunus. Plum, 1738
Pyrus. Pear, 1719, 3697
Secale. Rye, 321, 2272, 2276-7, 3081, 3237
Solanum. Potato, 1426, 2566, 2589
Taraxacum, 2998, 3237
Triticum. Wheat, 265, 311, 320-1, 323, 333, 1135, 1146-7, 1153, 1179, 2147, 2165, 2196, 2201-3, 3066, 3072-3, 3081, 3178
Vicia. Vetch, 265
Vitis, 1019, 2826
Zea. Maize, 2313, 3077
- Aeginetia*
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 3557-8
- Aegilops*
History and evolution, 2206
Meiosis, 2206
- Agave*
Hybridization, interspecific, 1495
- Aging
Glycine. Soya bean, 1905
- Agropyron*, 1335, 1367, 3416
Breeding, 1082, 3070, 3100
Chromosome aberrations, 1369
- Agropyron*—continued.
Chromosome morphology, 1370, 2452
Cytology, 1144
History and evolution, 3415
Hybridization, intergeneric, 313, 414, 987, 993, 1035, 1091, 1144-5, 1368-9, 2110, 2122, 2190-1, 2448-50, 3415
Hybridization, interspecific, 1371, 2110
Meiosis, 2448, 2451, 3415
Nucleus, 2451
Polyploidy, 1371, 2449-50
Radiation, 315
Taxonomy, 1371
Tilletia, 1035, 1145, 2045
Translocation, 315
Vegetative reproduction, 466
Viruses, 2110, 2191
- Agrostis*
Breeding, 2428
- Albugo*
Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 2607, 3509
- Alder, *see Alnus*
- Aleurites*. Tung
Cold resistance, 606, 2119
Hybridization, interspecific, 2119
Reproduction, 605
Variety trials, 605
- Alfalfa, *see Medicago*
- Alleles, *see genetics*
- Alleles, multiple, *see multiple alleles*
- Allium*, 3865-6
Breeding, 247, 1840, 3860
Chemicals, effect of, 892
Chromosome aberrations, 740, 892
Chromosome morphology, 2885
Chromosome number, 739, 3864
History and evolution, 2884
Hybridization, 247
Hybridization, interspecific, 3864
Phoma, 247
- Allium*. Onion, 736, 1847
Bacteria, 933
Biochemistry, 933
 β rays, 3017
Breeding, 247, 734, 1670, 1848, 2121-2, 3860
Cell division, 62, 871, 933, 1988, 3015, 3861
Chemicals, effect of, 62, 68, 70, 72-3, 76-8, 871, 887, 890-3, 1988, 3024
Chromosome aberrations, 68, 70, 72-3, 245, 886-7, 890-3, 1992-4, 3017, 3022-4
Chromosome morphology, 1982, 3020
Chromosome number, 2883
Colchicine, 1994
Cold, effect of, 3861
Cytology, 2880
2,4-D, 1993
Enzymes, 245
Fertilization, sexual, 2882
Flower, 735
Fungi, 933
Genetics, 3863
Gibberellin, 3015

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

*Unless stated otherwise, references are to abstract numbers.

Allium—continued.
 γ rays, 887
 Growth period, 734, 2881
 Guanine, 3020
 Herbicides, 890
 History and evolution, 2881
 Hybridization, 635, 735, 737–8, 1070, 2882, 3668
 Hybridization, interspecific, 734
 Lindane, 1994
 Maleic hydrazide, 3020
 Pathology, 247
 Polyploidy, 76–8, 871
Pyrenochaeta, 3862–3
 Quality of product, 1670
 Seed production, 737–8
 Sterility, fertility, 3668
 Sugars, 3022
 Taxonomy, 2883
 Temperature, effect of, 68
 Tobacco extract, 3023
 Uracil, 3020
 Variety trials, 2870, 2879
 Versene, 1982
 X rays, 68, 70, 886, 1992
 Allopolyploidy, *see* polyploidy
 Almond, *see* *Prunus*
Alnus. Alder
 Breeding, 1827
 Hybridization, interspecific, 3792
 Polyploidy, 706, 3792
 Seed, 1827
Alopecurus
 Breeding, 1365
 Flower, 1365
 Germination, 1365
 Meiosis, 1365
 Mutation, induced, 1365
 Sterility, fertility, 1365
 X rays, 1365
 Alpha rays, *see* α rays
 Alsike clover, *see* *Trifolium*
Alternaria
Beta. Sugar beet, 559
Lallemandia, 3626
Linum. Linseed, 1004
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 256, 1889, 2928
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 1576
Ricinus. Castor oil plant, 3632
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 1518
 Aluminium
Triticum. Wheat, 2209
Amelanchier
 Breeding, 3668
 Colchicine, 3668
 Polyploidy, 3668
 Aminoacids, 3006
 Amitosis
Cocos. Coconut, 1759
 Forest trees, 2919
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 2919
Amorphophallus
 Chromosome morphology, 3652
 Amphidiploidy, 829
Hibiscus, 2646–7
Hibiscus, as vegetable, 829
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1878
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 821, 3589
Phalaris, 1336
Secale. Rye, 829, 1139, 2193–5
Triticum. Wheat, 316–8, 829, 2192–5, 2206, 2230, 2246, 3190
see also polyploidy
 Amphithallism, 3041
 Amygdalus, *see* *Prunus*

Anacardium. Cashew
 Breeding 214
Ananas. Pineapple, 1682
 Anatomy
Cucumis. Cucumber, 2088
 Forest trees, p. 533
Hordeum. Barley, 3334
Humulus. Hop, 3665
Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 514
Solanum. Potato, 1434
Zea. Maize, 401
 Andrecium, *see* flower
Androcymbium
 Colchicine, 1645
 Polyploidy, 1645
Andropogon
 Breeding, 2424
 Caryopsis, 2424
 Hybridization, interspecific, 462
 Seedlings, 2424
 Taxonomy, 462
 Aneuploidy, 3063
Anthoxanthum, 22
Festuca, 22, 3403–4
Panicum, 3411
Poa, 22, 1340
Secale. Rye, 22
Sorghum, 2349
Triticum. Wheat, 346, 2208, 3180
Zea. Maize, 2310
Annona, 2749
 Anther, *see* flower and pollination
 Anthesis, *see* flower
Anthoxanthum
 Aneuploidy, 22
Aphanomyces
Beta. Sugar beet, 1519, 1537–8
Aphis
Vicia. Broad bean, 2935
Apium. Celeriac, 1859
 Breeding, 2869
 Quality of product, 2869
Septoria, 2869
Apium. Celery
 Breeding, 751, 2119, 3848, 3880
Cercospora, 2119, 3880
 Heat, drought, resistance, 751
Phoma, 751
 Quality of product, 3851
 Apomixis
Parthenium, 1653
Pennisetum, 1363, 3412
Poa, 27, 1341
Rubus, 675, 3061
Sorbus, 2846–7
Tripsacum, 398, 1355
 Apple, *see* *Malus*
 Apricot, *see* *Prunus*
Arachis. Groundnut, 1755, 2119
 Biochemistry, 1757
 Breeding, 201, 220, 664, 1063, 1621, 2075, 2122, 3615, 3727–8, 3731, 3733
 Cell division, 3740
Cercospora, 2075
 Chromosome number, 665
 Colchicine, 3738, 3740
 Development, 3739
 Flower, 3741
 Genetics, 3729
 Heat, drought, resistance, 3732, 3734
 Hybridization, 1022, 3729, 3741
 Hybridization, interspecific, 665, 2075, 3739
 Meiosis, 3738
 Mixed crops, 3728

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Arachis—continued.

- Mutation, induced, 220, 1756, 3738
- Quality of product, 3731
- Radiation, 1756
- Sterility, fertility, 3739
- Taxonomy, 2796, 3741
- Variety trials, 3737
- Vernalization, 3616
- Viruses, 2075, 3729, 3742
- X rays, 220
- Yield, 2797

Aravucaria

- Hybridization, interspecific, 3817

α rays

- Hordeum*. Barley, 3314

Archangelica. Angelica

- Breeding, 1835
- Quality of product, 1835

Arginine

- Solanum*. Potato, 495

Armillaria

- Citrus*, 2784

- Fruit crops, 2046

- Juniperus*. Juniper, 2046

- Picea*. Spruce, 2867

- Pinus*. Pine, 2046

- Prunus*. Peach, 2046

- Pyrus*. Pear, 2046

Armoracia. Horseradish

- Cytology, 2887

Arrhenatherum, 1334

- Biotypes, 1353

- Breeding, 1353

Artichoke, *see Helianthus*

Artocarpus

- Flower, 132

Ascochyta

- Cicer*. Chickpea, 187

- Medicago*, 2466

- Melilotus*. Sweet clover, 481

- Pisum*. Pea, 2962, 3668

Asimina

- Sterility, fertility, 1753

Asparagus

- Breeding, 238

- Chromosome number, 3668

- Colchicine, 2118, 3668

- Hybridization, interspecific, 3869

- Polyploidy, 3668

- Puccinia*, 3869

- Twin seedlings, 3668

Asynapsis, 876

Asyndesis, *see* asynapsis

Atylosia

- Hybridization, interspecific, 2965

- Nucleus, 2965

- Taxonomy, 2965

Aurantia, 2002

Auricle

- Triticum*. Wheat, 1163

Autopolyploidy, *see* polyploidy

Autumn decline

- Oryza*. Rice, 2380

Avena. Oats, 984, 1203-6, 2250-2, 3124, 3212-5

- Adaptive modification, 265

- Biochemistry, 1114, 3231

- Breeding, 112, 237, 984, 988, 993, 1010, 1025, 1075, 1209, 1215, 1221, 2063, 2068, 2070, 2100, 2122, 2144-6, 2254, 2258, 2268, 3060, 3089, 3127, 3216-7, 3219, 3224, 3230, 3232, 3235

- Chromosome aberrations, 356, 3223

- Chromosome number, 355, 2056

- Cold resistance, 1114, 2068, 3229-30

- Development, 2255, 3224

Avena—continued.

- Ditylenchus*, 363, 1215, 3235

- Erysiphe*, 1215

- Flower, 3226

- Fungi, 987, 2258

- Genetics, 359-60, 1217, 1219, 2263, 3105, 3226, 3233

- Growth period, 357, 1209, 1212, 3219, 3228

- Harvesting, 1213

- Helminthosporium*, 1042, 2100, 2266-8, 3234

- Heterodera*, 1215

- History and evolution, 354

- Hybridization, 987-8, 2056, 2066, 2143, 3220

- Hybridization, graft, 2149

- Hybridization, interspecific, 356, 367, 3221-3

- Lodging, 1010, 1214, 2070

- Morphology, 1209

- Mosaic, 1221

- Mutation, 1210-1, 2268

- Mutation, induced, 295, 353, 2119, 3234

- Neutrons, 2119

- Ophiobolus*, 3231

- Photoperiodism, 357, 3224, 3228

- Pollination, 3225

- Polyploidy, 3222

- Puccinia*, 295, 347, 359-62, 988, 1042-3, 1215-20, 2070, 2096, 2100, 2119, 2121-2, 2260-3, 2268, 3089, 3105, 3232-4

- Quality of product, 984, 988

- Radiation, 295, 1042-3

- Seed production, 357

- Septoria*, 993, 2264-5

- Soil nutrients, 298

- Taxonomy, 2256, 3227

- Temperature, effect of, 357, 1212, 1220, 2255, 2257

- Toxoptera*, 2156

- Ustilago*, 358, 993, 2259, 3105

- Variety trials, 983, 995, 1105, 1207-8, 3096, 3100, 3133, 3218

- Water, effect of, 298

- X rays, 353, 3221, 3234

- Yield, 2257

Avocado, *see Persea*

Azide, sodium, 2035

- BACTERIA, 85, 92, 818, 915, 924-5, 928, 930-2, 936, 3031, p. 129, p. 509, p. 530, p. 700

- Bacteriophage, 14, 242, 975-7, 2050-4, 3007, 3038-40, 3059

Bacterium

- Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 2685

- Solanum*. Potato, 3476

Bahia grass, *see Paspalum*

Baking quality, *see* quality of product

Banana, *see Musa*

Barley, *see Hordeum*

Bean, *see Phaseolus and Vicia*

Beard grass, *see Andropogon*

Beech, *see Fagus*

Beet, *see Beta*

Beetroot, *see Beta*

Bent, *see Agrostis*

Bermuda grass, *see Cynodon*

Beta, 2071, 2483

- Breeding, 986, 2484

- Chemicals, effect of, 70

- Chromosome aberrations, 70

- Fertilization, sexual, 1398

- Genetics, 486

- Growth period, 486, 3108

- History and evolution, 1399

- Hybridization, 1398, 2137

- Hybridization, graft, 3446

- Photoperiodism, 3108

- Polyploidy, 1397

For further information on general topics, *see also* particular branches.

Beta—continued.

- Reproduction, 2137
- Variety trials, 485
- X rays, 70
- Beta*. Beetroot
 - Adaptive modification, 3446
 - Breeding, 3847
- Beta*. Chard
 - Adaptive modification, 3446
- Beta*. Mangel, 3447
 - Cercospora*, 2487
 - Hybridization, 993
 - Quality of product, 2485
 - Variety trials, 487, 983, 1400, 2486-7, 3448
- Beta rays, *see* β rays
- Beta*. Sugar beet, 2071, 3561
 - Adaptive modification, 1557
- Alternaria*, 559
- Aphanomyces*, 1519, 1537-8
- Biochemistry, 559, 1533, 1544-5, 1553
- Botrytis*, 1520, 3580
- Breeding, 553-5, 986-7, 993, 1512-4, 1524, 1527, 1535, 1538, 1544-5, 1552, 1557, 2056, 2059, 2072, 2660-2, 2667-8, 3562-4, 3582
- Cercospora*, 559, 987, 1561-2, 2669-71, 3580, 3582
- Chemicals, effect of, 3580
- Colchicine, 1528, 1558
- Cytoplasmic inheritance, 1559
- Fruit, 1521-3, 1526-7, 3581
- Fusarium*, 1537
- Galactinol, 3583
- Genetics, 1521, 1525, 3582
- Grafting, 1550, 3568
- Growth period, 1515, 1534-6, 1554, 2667
- Heat, drought, resistance, 1560
- Heterodera*, 1036, 1540-1, 3583
- Heterosis, 1532, 1558-9, 3582
- Hormones, 1554
- Hybridization, 993, 1523, 1526, 1529-31, 1542, 2670, 3581
- Hybridization, graft, 558, 3446
- Hybridization, interspecific, 993, 1540, 1548-50, 2665, 2671-2, 3567-8
- Inbreeding, 1533, 1559
- Leaf, 559
- Nitrogen, 1515
- Pathology, 993
- Phoma*, 1520
- Physiology, 3575
- Pollen, 3572
- Polyploidy, 556, 1528, 1556, 1558, 3569-79, 3582
- Quality of product, 557-8, 1523, 1529, 3580
- Respiration, 1556
- Rhizoctonia*, 1537
- Root, 1543
- Seed, 1555
- Sterility, fertility, 993, 1524, 1526, 1528, 1530-2, 1556, 1559
- Taxonomy, 1543, 1547
- Variety trials, 552, 1542, 2663-4, 3565-6, 3576-7
- Vernalization, 2668
- Viruses, 1516-7, 1525, 1539-40, 2672
- Water, effect of, 2666
- Betula*. Birch
 - Colchicine, 1808, 3792, 3810
 - Flower, 721
 - Hybridization, interspecific, 706, 3792
 - Polyploidy, 1808, 3792, 3810
 - Quality of product, 2845
- Bilberry, *see* *Vaccinium*
- Biochemistry, 53, 97, 109, 194, 196, 241, 245, 819, 857, 863, 930, 948-9, 974, 978, 1977-8, 1983, 1998, 2008, 2021, 2030, 2043, 3096, p. 125, p. 127, p. 511
- Allium*. Onion, 933

Biochemistry—continued.

- Arachis*. Groundnut, 1757
- Avena*. Oats, 1114, 3231
- Beta*. Sugar beet, 559, 1533, 1544-5, 1553
- Cereals, 1114
- Daucus*. Carrot, 731
- Dioscorea*, 2739
- Duboisia*, 618
- Gossypium*. Cotton, 234, 2628
- Hordeum*. Barley, 3323
- Humulus*. Hop, 1618
- Indigofera*, 1336
- Lespedeza*, 1390
- Leucaena*, 1336
- Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 770
- Medicinal plants, 2738
- Melilotus*. Sweet clover, 1047, 2478
- Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 1569, 2682
- Oryza*. Rice, 1332, 2364
- Pisum*. Pea, 2951, 2960
- Prunus*. Cherry, 3704
- Prunus*. Peach, 652
- Quercus*. Oak, 710
- Rubber plants, 622
- Saccharomyces*. Yeast, 166
- Solanum*. Potato, 2530, 2577, 3464
- Sorghum*, 3340
- Trifolium*. White clover, 479, 1085
- Triticum*. Wheat, 351, 1114, 2247
- Vitis*, 1800
- Zea*. Maize, 399, 1064, 2315
- Biometry, *see* quantitative characters
- Birch, *see* *Betula*
- Birdsfoot trefoil, *see* *Lotus*
- Blackberry, *see* *Rubus*
- Black currant, *see* *Ribes*
- Blueberry, *see* *Vaccinium*
- Blue grass, *see* *Poa*
- Blue stem, *see* *Andropogon*
- Boron
 - Brassica*. Rape, 3629
- Bothriochloa*
 - Polyploidy, 2445
 - Taxonomy, 2445
- Botrytis*
 - Beta*. Sugar beet, 1520, 3580
 - Vicia*. Vetch, 1013
 - Vitis*, 1670
- Bouteloua*
 - Breeding, 2424, 3414
 - Caryopsis, 2424
- Bracts, *see* inflorescence
- Bramble, *see* *Rubus*
- Branch, *see* stem
- Brassica*
 - Cytology, 2887
 - Genetics, 2887
 - Hybridization, intergeneric, 2887
 - Hybridization, interspecific, 2887
 - Meiosis, 2887
 - Peronospora*, 3868
- Brassica*. Brussels sprouts
 - Breeding, 1661, 1853, 3060
 - Cold resistance, 747
 - Heterosis, 747
- Brassica*. Cabbage
 - Breeding, 238, 743, 1084, 1661, 1670, 2886, 2888, 2890, 3668, 3848, 3870, 3876
 - Fusarium*, 2890
 - Genetics, 221
 - Growth period, 1849
 - Heterosis, 3062
 - Hybridization, 1849, 2137
 - Multiple alleles, 2889

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Brassica. Cabbage—continued.

- Phoma*, 3875
- Plasmidiophora*, 3668
- Polyploidy, 3856, 3871–3
- Quality of product, 743, 985, 1670, 2583
- Reproduction, 2137
- Size, 221
- Sterility, fertility, 2889, 3856, 3871–4
- Vegetative reproduction, 742
- Vernalization, 741
- Viruses, 2890, 3848, 3876

Brassica. Cauliflower, 1850

- Breeding, 1851–2
- Flower, 744
- Genetics, 744
- Molybdenum, 745
- Quality of product, 2891

Brassica. Indian mustard

- Colour, 149
- Flower, 149
- Genetics, 149–50

Brassica. Kohl rabi

- Breeding, 2488–9
- Growth period, 2488–9

Brassica. Mustard

- Taxonomy, 2893

Brassica. Rape

- Adaptive modification, 3621
- Boron, 3629
- Breeding, 993, 1025, 2718
- Cold resistance, 993
- Colour, 993
- Development, 3621
- Flower, 149, 993
- Genetics, 148–50, 598, 993
- Habit, 598
- Heterosis, 597, 1624
- Hybridization, 987, 1623
- Hybridization, interspecific, 1625
- Leaf, 598
- Pollination, 147, 1622, 2720
- Shedding, 3627
- Soil nutrients, 3628
- Variety trials, 596, 3627

Brassica. Sarson

- Colour, 149, 151
- Flower, 149
- Genetics, 148–50

Brassica. Sprouting broccoli

- Colour, 2892
- Flower, 2892
- Linkage, 2892
- Pollination, 746, 1622

Brassica. Toria

- Breeding, 2719
- Colour, 151
- Polyploidy, 2719
- Sterility, fertility, 1020, 2719

Brassica. Turnip, 2483, 3449

- Breeding, 111, 3089
- Erwinia*, 3032
- History and evolution, p. 516
- Polyploidy, 3856, 3871–2
- Quality of product, 1403–4
- Seed, 3450
- Sterility, fertility, 3856, 3871–2
- Vernalization, 1402

β rays

- Allium*. Onion, 3017

- Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 1881

Bread fruit, see *Artocarpus*

Breeding, 852, 1023, 1666, 1697, 2122, 2975, 3119, p. 511

Briza

- Chromosome morphology, 1366

Broad bean, see *Vicia*

Broccoli, heading, see *Brassica*

Broccoli, sprouting, see *Brassica*

Bromus, 1346, 2431

- Breeding, 237, 2432, 3395
- Chromosome aberrations, 1347
- Chromosome morphology, 3394
- Chromosome number, 3394
- Hybridization, 2433
- Hybridization, intergeneric, 2954
- Hybridization, interspecific, 1347
- Meiosis, 3394
- Pollen, 3396
- Sterility, fertility, 458, 2433, 3395–6
- Ustilago*, 2097
- Variety trials, 248, 450, 3397

Brown bast

- Hevea*. Rubber, 1649

Brown root rot

- Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 1578

Bruchus

- Pisum*. Pea, 1920, 2963

Brussels sprouts, see *Brassica*

Buckwheat, see *Fagopyrum*

Bud mutation, see mutation

CABBAGE, see *Brassica*

Cacao, see *Theobroma*

Cajanus

- Breeding, 1020
- Fusarium*, 1020
- Hybridization, intergeneric, 2965
- Nucleus, 2965
- Taxonomy, 2965

Calamagrostis

- Polyploidy, 2423

Calamintha

- Growth period, 3435

Calcium, 74, 894

Calonectria

- Theobroma*, Cacao, 3601

Calyx, see flower

Camellia, see *Thea*

Camphor, 2029

Canary grass, see *Phalaris*

Cannabis. Hemp, 2071

- Breeding, 248, 534, 987, 1491, 2122, 2641, 3539
- 2,4-D, 2644
- Heterosis, 2642
- Polyploidy, 2643
- Quality of product, 3539
- Sex, 248, 533–4, 1491, 2066, 2644
- Variety trials, 533

Cantaloupe, see *Cucumis*

Capsicum

- Breeding, 128, 215, 594, 2119, 2714, 3606, 3610, 3848
- Carotenoids, 2715
- Cercospora*, 232
- Chromosome aberrations, 2714
- Colchicine, 2118
- Colour, 175
- Cytoplasmic inheritance, 3608
- Fruit, 175
- Genetics, 175, 224, 2094, 3608–9
- Growth period, 2714
- Heterosis, 1018, 1842
- Homozygosis, 2118
- Hybridization, 1018, 2715
- Hybridization, graft, 3082, 3609
- Light, effect of, 3610
- Meloidogyne*, 2094, 3611
- Polyploidy, 2118
- Scirtothrips*, 128
- Stem, 2714

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

- Capsicum*—continued.
 Sterility, fertility, 2714
 Taxonomy, 595, 2716
 Variety trials, 3607
 Viruses, 224, 2119, 3848
 Yield, 3610
- Caragana*
 Hybridization, graft, 281, 2907
- Carica*. Papaya
 Breeding, 3751
 Colchicine, 3750
 Growth period, 3751
 Hybridization, 3749
 Hybridization, interspecific, 671
 Inbreeding, 249
 Polyploidy, 3750
 Quantitative characters, 3751
- Carotenoids
Capsicum, 2715
- Carpel, *see* flower
- Carpinus*
 Taxonomy, 3799
- Carrot, *see* *Daucus*
- Carthamus*. Safflower
 Breeding, 612, 1085–6
 Colour, 613
 Flower, 613
 Genetics, 613
 Growth period, 204
Puccinia, 1638
 Quality of product, 204
- Carya*. Pecan
 Breeding, 2793
Cladosporium, 3723
 Cold resistance, 2794
- Caryocinesis, *see* cell division
- Caryology, *see* nucleus
- Caryopsis
Andropogon, 2424
Bouteloua, 2424
 Grasses, 2424, p. 704
Hordeum. Barley, 1307, 2333
Oryza. Rice, 2372, 3365
Paspalum, 1049
Sorghum, 169
Triticum. Wheat, 3152
Zea. Maize, 3286
- Caryotype, *see* chromosome morphology
- Cashew, *see* *Anacardium*
- Cassava, *see* *Manihot*
- Cassia
 Hybridization, interspecific, 1643
- Castanea*. Chestnut
 Breeding, 3724–5
 Cold resistance, 237
Endothia, 2840–1, 3726
 Hybridization, interspecific, 237, 2840–1, 3726
Phytophthora, 3726
 Pollination, 3725
- Castor oil plant, *see* *Ricinus*
- Cauliflower, *see* *Brassica*
- Celery, *see* *Apium*
- Cell division, 15, 21, 59, 61, 860, 869–70, 872, 928–30, 1977–8, 1985, 1987, 2005, 2016, 2041, 3037, p. 125, p. 699
Allium. Onion, 62, 871, 933, 1988, 3015, 3861
Arachis. Groundnut, 3740
Hordeum. Barley, 2331
Sorghum, for forage, 1360
Vicia. Broad bean, 60, 3013
- Centrifuging, 884
- Centromere, 20, 873, 3012
- Cephalotaxus*
 Chromosome number, 2857
- Cephus*
Triticum. Wheat, 1025
- Cerasus*, *see* *Prunus*
- Cercospora*
Apium. Celery, 2119, 3880
Arachis. Groundnut, 2075
Beta. Mangel, 2487
Beta. Sugar beet, 559, 987, 1561–2, 2669–71, 3580, 3582
Capsicum, 232
Lotus. Birdsfoot trefoil, 3443
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 1576
- Cereals, 297, 1103, 3133
Aceria, 2155
 Adaptive modification, 1109, 2072, 2147, 2149–50
 Biochemistry, 1114
 Breeding, 111, 269–72, 990, 1080, 1104, 3125–8, 3132
Claviceps, 2079
 Climate, 209
 Cold resistance, 1113
 Development, 209
 Embryo, 2152
 Endosperm injection, 2149
 Growth period, 2151
 History and evolution, p. 702
 Hybridization, 3069
 Hybridization, graft, 1108, 2072
 Nurse crop, 1112
 Photoperiodism, 296
Puccinia, 270, 295, 3135–7
 Radiation, 268, 295
 Sterility, fertility, 296
Toxoptera, 2156
Ustilago, 1074
 Variety trials, 273, 1015, 1105, 1107, 3064, 3129–31
 Viruses, 300, 2111
 Water balance, 3134
 Water, effect of, 298
- Chard, *see* *Beta*
- Chemistry, plant, *see* biochemistry
- Cherry, *see* *Prunus*
- Chestnut, *see* *Castanea*
- Chickpea, *see* *Cicer*
- Chicory, *see* *Cichorium*
- Chilli, *see* *Capsicum*
- Chimeras
Brassica. Rape, 151
 Crop plants, 264
Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 2606
Juniperus. Juniper, 2852
Linum. Flax, 1486
Malus. Apple, 1700–1, 2743, 2759, 3664, 3686
Solanum. Potato, 2565
 Vegetable crops, 264
Vitis, 702
- Chionachne*
 Chromosome morphology, 1354
- Chlorophyll
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 568
- Chloroplasts, *see* plastids
- Chlorops*
Hordeum. Barley, 3210
Triticum. Wheat, 3210
- Chlorosis
Vitis, 3786
- Chromatin, 3063
see also nucleus
- Chromosome aberrations, 36, 65, 67, 71, 74, 246, 824–5, 877–84, 888–9, 894, 1086, 1990–1, 1997–9, 2010, 2034, 2080, 3016, 3018–9, 3063
Agropyron, 1369
Allium, 740
Allium. Onion, 68, 70, 72–3, 245, 886–7, 890–3, 1992–4, 3017, 3022–4
Avena. Oats, 356, 3223

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Chromosome aberrations—continued.

- Beta*, 70
- Bromus*, 1347
- Capsicum*, 2714
- Dactylis*, 1345
- Daucus*. Carrot, 75
- Elymus*, 1369
- Glycine*. Soya bean, 1905
- Heteropogon*, 463
- Hibiscus*, 3540
- Hordeum*. Barley, 1303–5, 2076, 2330, 3313–4
- Linum*. Flax, 1486
- Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 1881
- Mentha*, 2968
- Musa*. Banana, 3768
- Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 1566–8, 2677
- Olea*. Olive, 1762
- Phalaris*, 1086, 1364
- Pisum*. Pea, 70, 1994
- Pulses, 3020
- Saccharum*. Sugar cane, 3549, 3551
- Salvia*. Sage, 3946
- Secale*. Rye, 367, 1142–3, 2188, 2273
- Sorghum*, 1316, 2348, 3351
- Triticum*. Wheat, 348, 1141, 1143, 1151, 2076, 2179–80, 2184, 2188, 2198, 2207–8
- Vicia*. Broad bean, 64, 66, 69, 885, 893, 902, 1995–6, 3021, 3025, 3063
- Zea*. Maize, 392, 1255, 2309, 3276, 3282, 3549

see also mutation

Chromosome fragments, see aneuploidy

Chromosome maps, see linkage

Chromosome morphology, 52, 65, 819, 861–6, 894, 1983–4, 2982, 3011–2

- Agropyron*, 1370, 2452
- Allium*, 2885
- Allium*. Onion, 1982, 3020
- Amorphophallus*, 3652
- Briza*, 1366
- Bromus*, 3394
- Chionachne*, 1354
- Coix*, 1354
- Digitaria*, 465
- Elymus*, 1370
- Ephedra*, 2736
- Forest trees, 2856
- Hordeum*. Barley, 411
- Humulus*. Hop, 3605
- Pisum*. Pea, 2957, 3937
- Polytoca*, 1354
- Salvia*. Sage, 3946
- Triticum*. Wheat, 1020, 2205
- Vicia*. Broad bean, 1982
- Zea*. Maize, 2310

Chromosome number, 51, 58, 867–8, 1025, p. 516, p. 527

- Allium*, 739, 2883, 3864
- Arachis*. Groundnut, 665
- Asparagus*, 3668
- Avena*. Oats, 355
- Bromus*, 1097, 3394
- Cephalotaxus*, 2857
- Citrullus*. Water melon, 2898
- Coffea*. Coffee, 1022
- Crop plants, 1097, 2135
- Danthonia*, 1086
- Digitaria*, 1362
- Dioscorea*. Yam, 3586
- Forest trees, 718, 2856, 3797
- Gloriosa*, 3654
- Gossypium*. Cotton, 2624
- Grasses, 1085, 1097
- Leguminous forage crops, 483
- Malus*. Apple, 3668, 3683, 3687
- Medicago*, 1380

Chromosome number—continued.

- Medicinal plants, 3653
 - Mentha*, 2969
 - Miscanthus*, 1359
 - Perilla*, 1633
 - Persea*. Avocado, 672
 - Phalaris*, 1086
 - Phleum*, 456
 - Poa*, 240, 1341
 - Podocarpus*, 2857
 - Prosopis*, 617
 - Rubus*. Dewberry, 282
 - Saccharum*. Sugar cane, 544, 2653
 - Salvia*. Sage, 3946
 - Sesbania*, 484, 2482
 - Solanum*. Potato 1418–9, 2569
 - Sorbus*, 2847
 - Tripsacum*, 1355
 - Triticum*. Wheat, 1151
 - Vitis*, 701
 - Zea*. Maize, 391
- Chromosome pairing, see meiosis
- Chromosome, supernumerary, see aneuploidy
- Cicer*. Chickpea
- Ascochyta*, 187
 - Breeding, 187
 - Chemicals, effect of, 198
 - Colour, 797
 - Genetics, 797, 2964
 - Hybridization, 797
 - Pleiotropy, 2964
 - Polyploidy, 198
- Cichorium*. Chicory
- Breeding, 3881
- Citrullus*. Water melon
- Breeding, 247, 249, 753, 761, 2899
 - Chromosome number, 2898
 - Fusarium*, 249, 761, 2899
 - Hybridization, 752, 1863
 - Hybridization, graft, 1018
 - Hybridization, interspecific, 2898
 - Pathology, 249
- Citrus*, 2781–3
- Adaptive modification, 1749, 3715
 - Armillaria*, 2784
 - Breeding, 1748
 - Cold, resistance, 1748
 - History and evolution, 655, 3714
 - Hybridization, graft, 1749, 3715
 - Hybridization, intergeneric, 653
 - Hybridization, interspecific, 2779
 - Mutation, somatic, 654
 - Nucellar seedlings, 2785
 - Pollen, 653
 - Taxonomy, 3714
 - Unaspis*, 1750
 - Viruses, 2785
- Citrus*. Grapefruit
- Hybridization, intergeneric, 656
- Citrus*. Lemon
- Breeding, 2788, 2790
 - Flower, 2790
 - Hybridization, intergeneric, 656
 - Parthenocarp, 2789
 - Seedlings, 2788
 - Sterility, fertility, 2789
- Citrus*. Mandarin
- Breeding, 2122
 - Cold resistance, 1748, 2787
 - Hybridization, 1748
 - Hybridization, graft, 2780, 2786
 - Pollination, 1751
- Citrus*. Orange
- Colletotrichum*, 1022

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

- Cladosporium*
Carya. Pecan, 3723
Cucumis. Cucumber, 756, 3840
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 238, 1873, 1888–9, 3060, 3910
Classification, *see* taxonomy
Claviceps. Ergot
Cereals, 2079
Climate
Cereals, 209
Zea. Maize, 3267
Clover, *see* *Melilotus* and *Trifolium*
Cob, *see* *Corylus*
Cobalt, 2017
Cochlearia, *see* *Armoracia*
Cocksfoot, *see* *Dactylis*
Cocoa, *see* *Theobroma*
Coconut, *see* *Cocos*
Cocos. Coconut, 2798
Amitosis, 1759
Breeding, 667, 1758, 3743
Endosperm, 1759
Pathology, 667
Sex, 666
Sterility, fertility, 1022
Codeine, 3019
Coffea. Coffee, 2693, p. 710
Breeding, 1022, 1024, 1587–8, 2694, 2697–8, 3598–600
Chemicals, effect of, 1022
Chromosome number, 1022
Fusarium, 3600
Genetics, 2695–6
Hemileia, 2694
Polyploidy, 1022
Seed, 2698
Sterility, fertility, 1022
Coffee, *see* *Coffea*
Coix
Chromosome morphology, 1354
Hybridization, intergeneric, 1246
Cola
Breeding, 201, 582
Colour, 582
Seed, 582
Taxonomy, 582
Colchicine, 3037
Aegilops, 2192
Allium. Onion, 1994
Amelanchier, 3668
Arachis. Groundnut, 3740
Asparagus, 2118, 3668
Beta. Sugar beet, 1528
Betula. Birch, 3792
Capsicum, 2118
Carica. Papaya, 3750
Corchorus. Jute, 2645
Fragaria. Strawberry, 3678
Gloriosa, 3654
Gossypium. Cotton, 3517
Hordeum. Barley, 417, 2120
Leguminous forage crops, 2120
Lolium, 248, 459, 2438
Malus. Apple, 3668
Morus. Mulberry, 1752
Oryza. Rice, 2402
Pisum. Pea, 1994, 3026
Prunus. Cherry, 3668
Raphanus. Radish, 3668
Ribes. Black currant, 627
Ribes. Gooseberry, 627
Rubus, 3664
Secale. Rye, 1139, 2120, 2194
Solanum. Potato, 2505, 2572
Spinacia. Spinach, 3668
Theobroma. Cacao, 1605
Colchicine—*continued*.
Trifolium. Red clover, 3428, 3430
Trifolium. White clover, 417
Triticum. Wheat, 1139, 2194, 2246
Vitis, 2828
Cold, effect of
Allium. Onion, 3861
Malus. Apple, 3690
Zea. Maize, 1260
Cold resistance
Aleurites. Tung, 606, 2119
Avena. Oats, 1114, 2068, 3229–30
Brassica. Brussels sprouts, 747
Brassica. Rape, 993
Carya. Pecan, 2794
Castanea. Chestnut, 237
Cereals, 1113–4
Citrus. Mandarin, 1748, 2787
Cucumis. Cucumber, 787, 2907, 3891
Cydonia. Quince, 1720, 1723
Diospyros. Kaki, 1679
Fragaria. Strawberry, 1768, 1784, 1786
Fruit crops, 1680–1, 2747
Gossypium. Cotton, 2634
Hordeum. Barley, 993, 1006, 1111, 1113, 3133
Lolium, 2066
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 772, 787, 2930
Malus. Apple, 634, 1695, 1708–14, 2763, 3691
Medicago, 471, 1061, 2125, 2462, 3086
Melilotus. Sweet clover, 3440
Oryza. Rice, 1328, 2384, 2415, 3377
Phaseolus, 787, 993
Phleum, 2068
Picea. Spruce, 2864, 3789
Pinus. Pine, 1064
Pisum. Pea, 2068, 2122
Prunus. Apricot, 635, 1664, 1678, 1729–30
Prunus. Cherry, 1711, 2769, 3709
Prunus. Peach, 634, 1669, 2769, 2771, 2777, 3713
Prunus. Plum, 1711, 1737–8, 2743, 2769
Punica. Pomegranate, 1679
Pyrus. Pear, 1688, 1720, 1722–3, 3697
Ribes. Black currant, 2815
Rubus. Blackberry, 2814
Secale. Rye, 369, 1113
Solanum. Potato, 497, 1427, 2589
Stone fruits, 3675
Thea. Tea, 575, 1586
Trifolium. Alsike clover, 2068
Triticum. Wheat, 989, 1008, 1111, 1113–4, 1181, 2070–1, 2222–3, 3066, 3170, 3194–5
Vicia. Broad bean, 3914
Vicia. Vetch, 993
Vitis, 1678, 3785
Zea. Maize, 993, 1233, 1273, 2121, 2320
Colletotrichum
Citrus. Orange, 1022
Cucumis. Cucumber, 1868, 2088
Dolichos, 139
Hibiscus, 1493–4, 2119
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 1575
Phaseolus, 781, 2117, 3668, 3913
Ribes. Black currant, 1772
Sorghum, 433
Trifolium, 3431
Vicia. Vetch, 1013
Colour, 2026, 2098, 2992, 3043–4
Brassica. Indian mustard, 149
Brassica. Rape, 149, 151, 993
Brassica. Sarson, 149, 151
Brassica. Sprouting broccoli, 2892
Brassica. Toria, 151
Capsicum, 175
Carthamus. Safflower, 613

For further information on general topics, *see* also particular branches.

Colour—*continued*.

- Cicer*. Chickpea, 797
- Cola*, 582
- Elaeis*. Oil palm, 2735
- Gossypium*. Cotton, 142, 144, 178, 516, 2616, 2630, 3517
- Ipomoea*. Sweet potato, 222, 2606
- Linum*. Flax, 993
- Linum*. Linseed, 2729
- Lupinus*. Lupin, 2480
- Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 763, 1884
- Malus*. Apple, 641–2, 1705
- Medicago*, 993, 1377
- Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 569, 2683
- Oryza*. Rice, 193, 3361, 3363, 3365
- Phaseolus*, 3919
- Pisum*. Pea, 1916
- Prunus*. Peach, 652
- Solanum*. Egg plant, 173
- Solanum*. Potato, 2545, 2560–1, 3457
- Sorghum*, 169
- Triticum*. Wheat, 1163, 3152
- Vaccinium*, 1778
- Vitis*, 1800
- Zea*. Maize, 390, 1232, 1249, 1251–2, 3250

Colza, *see* *Brassica*

Compatibility, *see* sterility, fertility

Complementary genes, *see* multiple genes

Complex loci, 38

Cooking quality, *see* quality of product

Copper, 968

Corchorus. Jute

Breeding, 2645

Colchicine, 2645

Genetics, 535

Growth period, 2645

Hybridization, interspecific, 2645

Leaf, 535, 2645

Macrophomina, 161

Mutation, induced, 2645

Nupserha, 2645

Photoperiodism, 2645

Pollen, 1492

Polyploidy, 2645

Toxic soils, 2645

Vernalization, 2645

X rays, 2645

Coriander, *see* *Coriandrum*

Coriandrum. Coriander

Breeding, 129

Corn, *see* *Triticum* and *Zea*

Corolla, *see* flower

Corticium

Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 2608

Corylus. Hazel

Hybridization, interspecific, 2747, 2835

Corynebacterium

Medicago, 2465

Solanum. Potato, 2540, 2591, 3474

Cotton, *see* *Gossypium*

Couch, *see* *Agropyron*

Coumarin

Melilotus. Sweet clover, 2121

Coumarin derivatives, 73

Cowpea, *see* *Vigna*

Crab grass, *see* *Digitaria*

Cranberry, *see* *Oxycoccus*

Cress, *see* *Lepidium* and *Nasturtium*

Crimson clover, *see* *Trifolium*

Cronartium

Pinus. Pine, 724, 1831, 2866

Ribes. Black currant, 1831, 3668

Crop plants, 199, 267, 1100, 3116–7, p. 701

Adaptive modification, 1833

Biotypes, 30

Crop Plants—*continued*.

- Breeding, 110, 116, 214, 252, 257–61, 266, 986, 999, 1001, 1017, 1083, 1088–90, 1093, 1101–2, 2055–6, 2058, 2060–4, 2068, 2130–2, 2138–9, 2141–2, 3091–3, 3107, 3115, 3119, p. 129, p. 129, p. 323, p. 701, p. 701
- Chemicals, effect of, 70, 896
- Chimeras, 264
- Chromosome aberrations, 70
- Chromosome number, 2135
- Cytology, 982, 1096
- Ecology, p. 531
- Embryology, 3029
- Evolution, general theory, 2134
- Flower, 1099, 3114
- Genetics, 1090, 1833
- Heat, drought, resistance, 3120, 3339, p. 702
- Heterosis, 40, 828
- History and evolution, 1094–5
- Insects, p. 702
- Mechanization, 2139–40
- Mutation, induced, 110, 263, 1092, 2995
- Pathology, 116, 1102, 2141–2, 3119
- Photoperiodism, 3113
- Physiology, 3120
- Polyploidy, 896, 1098, 2136
- Quality of product, 2138, 3115
- Radiation, 263, 982, 1088, 1092, 2995, 3107
- Seed production, 1089, 1101
- Seed testing, 2385
- Size, 1096
- Soil nutrients, p. 701
- Taxonomy, 1099, 3114
- Variety trials, 114, 203, 983, 1101, 2067, 2069, 3090
- Vegetative reproduction, 2137
- Viruses, p. 322
- X rays, 70, 263, 1088
- Crossing, *see* hybridization
- Crown disease
- Elaeis*. Oil palm, 616
- Cryptomeria*
- Cytoplasmic inheritance, 3803
- Development, 3803
- Heat, effect of, 2858
- Pollen, 2858
- Polyploidy, 2858
- Crystal violet, 2036
- Cucumber, *see* *Cucumis*
- Cucumis*. Cucumber, 1100
- Adaptive modification, 2872
- Anatomy, 2088
- Breeding, 215, 756, 1840, 1868, 2906, 3102, 3668, 3840, 3847, 3849, 3888, 3890
- Chemicals, effect of, 3889
- Cladosporium*, 756, 3840
- Cold resistance, 787, 2907, 3891
- Colletotrichum*, 1868, 2088
- Erwinia*, 3668
- Erysiphe*, 249
- Genetics, 2088
- Glass, cultivation under, 2906
- Grafting, 1867
- Heat, drought, resistance, 3890
- Heterosis, 2906, 3843
- Hybridization, 2872, 3843
- Hybridization, graft, 2907, 3891
- Meloidogyne*, 3892
- Pollen, 2873
- Pollination, 2872, 3849
- Pseudoperonospora*, 1868, 3102, 3848
- Pure lines, 2872
- Seed production, 3849
- Sex, 3889
- Variety trials, 1866, 2870
- Viruses, 249, 756, 1869, 3668

For further information on general topics, *see* also particular branches.

Cucumis. Melon, 1100
 Adaptive modification, 3882
 Breeding, 249, 752, 1862, 2119, 2897, 3849, 3883
Erysiphe, 249, 3883
 Fruit, 176
 Fungi, 2119
 Genetics, 176, 1861
 Heterosis, 3849
 History and evolution, 1860
 Hybridization, graft, 3882
 Pollination, 3849
Pseudoperonospora, 249, 3883
 Seed production, 3849
 Viruses, 1862

Cucurbita
 Breeding, 1070, 3847-8, 3885-6, 3896
 Embryology, 2901
 Fruit, 1861, 2903
 Genetics, 1861, 2903
 Grafting, 1867
 History and evolution, 1860, 3887
 Hybridization, interspecific, 754, 1865, 2900-2
 Pollen, 1864
 Polyploidy, 755
 Quality of product, 2904
 Seed, 2902
 Size, 1861
 Sterility, fertility, 2901
 Variegation, 2903
 Vitamins, 2904

Cucurbita. Vegetable marrow
 Genetics, 174

Currant, *see Ribes*

Cyamopsis
 Breeding, 3444

Cyanide
Vicia. Broad bean, 1995

Cydonia. Quince
 Cold resistance, 1720, 1723
 Grafting, 627, 1720, 1723
 Hybridization, intergeneric, 627, 3664

Cynodon, 457
 Hybridization, interspecific, 3393

Cyphomandra
 Adaptive modification, 1790
 Fertilization, sexual, 769
 Hybridization, graft, 769, 1091, 1790

Cytology, 49, 856, 903, p. 124, p. 525, p. 525, p. 530

Cytoplasm
Triticum. Wheat, 3195

Cytoplasmic inheritance, 23, 45, 50, 831-3, 1970, 2030, 2040, 2984, 2992-3
Beta. Sugar beet, 1559
Capsicum, 3608
Cryptomeria, 3803
Gossypium. Cotton, 523
Pisum. Pea, 3936
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 2654
Solanum. Potato, 2564
Triticum. Wheat, 2184, 2196
Zea. Maize, 397, 1266-8, 2314

2,4-D, 889
Allium. Onion, 1993
Cannabis. Hemp, 2644
Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 3508

Dactylis, 1343
 Breeding, 1335, 2118, 3060
 Chromosome aberrations, 1345
 Growth period, 452
 Hybridization, 453-5
 Inbreeding, 987
 Quality of product, 452
 Quantitative characters, 1344

Dactylis—continued.
Scoletotrichum, 2087
 Sterility, fertility, 1345
 Variety trials, 450, 995
 X rays, 1345

Dandelion, *see Taraxacum*

Danthonia
 Chromosome number, 1086
 History and evolution, 3413
 Leaf, 3413
 Polyploidy, 1086
 Taxonomy, 3413

Date, *see Phoenix*

Daucus. Carrot
 Breeding, 731, 1084, 1399, 1844, 2869, 3852
 Chromosome aberrations, 75
 Germination, 3852
 History and evolution, 2877
 Quality of product, 1843-4, 3851
 Taxonomy, 2877
 Temperature, effect of, 731
 Yield, 732

Deletion, *see translocation*

Dendroctonus
Pinus. Pine, 2868

Designs, experimental, *see statistics*, experimental designs

Desmodium
 Hybridization, interspecific, 1336
 Viruses, 1336

Desynapsis, 1989

Deterioration during storage, *see quality of product*

Development, 1997
Arachis. Groundnut, 3739
Avena. Oats, 2255, 3224
 Cereals, 209
Cryptomeria, 3803
Hibiscus, 2647
Linum. Flax, 204
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 2915
Oryza. Rice, 1328
Pinus. Pine, 1823
Pisum. Pea, 2959
Zea. Maize, 373, 401, 2304

Dewberry, *see Rubus*

Dichanthium
 Polyploidy, 2445
 Taxonomy, 2445

Didymascella
Thuja, 3838

Differentiation, *see development*

Digitaria, 2421, 3383
 Chromosome morphology, 465
 Chromosome number, 1362

Diluters, *see modifiers*

Dioscorea. Yam
 Biochemistry, 2739
 Breeding, 3585
 Chromosome number, 3586
 Geography, 3586

Diospyros. Kaki, 2791, 3719
 Breeding, 1679
 Cold resistance, 1679
 Genetics, 1754
 Vitamins, 1754

Diplodia
Zea. Maize, 407

Distantiella
Theobroma. Cacao, 1590

Distribution, *see geography*

Ditylenchus
Avena. Oats, 363, 1215, 3235
Medicago, 2083, 2454, 2465
Secale. Rye, 3238
Solanum. Potato, 3488

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Ditylenchus—continued.

- Trifolium*. Alsike clover, 2454
- Trifolium*. Red clover, 2083, 3432
- Trifolium*. White clover, 2083

Dolichos

- Colletotrichum*, 139

Dominance, 954, 3054

- Solanum*. Potato, 2562
- Sorghum*, for sugar, 218

Dothidella

- Hevea*. Rubber, 1648, 2741, 3660

Douglas fir, *see Pseudotsuga*

Drought resistance, *see* heat

Duboisia

- Hybridization, interspecific, 618
- Duplicate genes, *see* multiple genes

EARLINESS, *see* growth period

Ecology, 32, p. 321, p. 323, p. 531

Valeriana, 2737

Ecotypes, p. 697

Egg plant, *see Solanum*

Elaeagnus, 3756

Breeding, 1779

Elaeis. Oil palm

- Breeding, 614-6, 1639-40, 2735, 3648-50
- Chromosome number, 1022
- Colour, 2735
- Crown disease, 616
- Fruit, 2735
- Germination, 615
- Hybridization, 614-5, 1022, 1640
- Quality of product, 1639-40
- Quantitative characters, 614
- Seed, 615
- Temperature, effect of, 615
- Water, effect of, 615

Elder, *see Sambucus*

Eleusine

- Breeding, 3344, 3348
- Flower, 3345

Elm, *see Ulmus*

Elymus

- Breeding, 3100
- Chromosome aberrations, 1369
- Chromosome morphology, 1370
- History and evolution, 3415
- Hybridization, intergeneric, 1369
- Meiosis, 3415

Embryo

- Cereals, 2152
- Hordeum*. Barley, 2152
- Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 2082
- Malus*. Apple, 1706
- Secale*. Rye, 3174
- Tripsacum*, 398, 1355
- Triticum*. Wheat, 3152, 3174
- Zea*. Maize, 401, 1269

Embryology

- Crop plants, 3029
- Cucurbita*, 2901
- Oryza*. Rice, 2400, 2409, 3371
- Prunus*. Peach, 2778
- Secale*. Rye, 2279
- Solanum*. Potato, 3463
- Sorbus*, 2847
- Triticum*. Wheat, 2279

Embryo sac

- Rubus*, 675
- Trifolium*. Red clover, 2471

Empoasca

- Gossypium*. Cotton, 1453
- Medicago*, 236, 2468
- Solanum*. Potato, 2551

Endoconidiophora

- Quercus*. Oak, 941

Endomitosis, 29

Aegilops, 1152

Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1986

Endopolyploidy, *see* endomitosis

Endosperm, 57, 872, 1999, 3063

Cocos. Coconut, 1759

Gossypium. Cotton, 2623

Zea. Maize, 1270-1, 3250, 3276, 3278-9, 3290

Endosperm injection

Cereals, 2149

Endothia

- Castanea*. Chestnut, 2840-1, 3726

- Enzymes, 245, 950, 966, 2012-3, 2022, 2031, 2040, 2044, 3055, 3062

Ephedra

- Chromosome morphology, 2736

Epistasis, 1948

Eragrostis, 2447

Ergot, *see Claviceps*

Eriobotrya. Loquat

Pollination, 3698

Eriosoma

- Malus*. Apple, 629, 3664, 3666

Eruca

Cytology, 2887

Erwinia

- Brassica*. Turnip, 3032
- Cucumis*. Cucumber, 3668
- Malus*. Apple, 2764
- Raphanus*. Radish, 3032
- Solanum*. Potato, 2591

Erysiphe, 2105

Avena. Oats, 1215

Cucumis. Cucumber, 249

Cucumis. Melon, 249, 3883

Hordeum. Barley, 421, 1006-7, 1310-1, 2070, 2336-8, 3089, 3105, 3303, 3329

Trifolium. Red clover, 2119

Triticum. Wheat, 318, 337, 1172, 1174, 1185, 2230, 3089

8-ethoxycaffeine

- Vicia*. Broad bean, 885

Ethylene chlorhydrin

- Solanum*. Potato, 1421

Ethylene oxide

- Zea*. Maize, 1255

Eucalyptus

- Hybridization, interspecific, 2848

Euonymus

Taxonomy, 3799

Euscepes

- Ipomoea*. Sweet potato, 2607

- Evolution, general theory, 19, 25-6, 48, 61, 276, 851-5, 1972-5, 2033, 2049, 2134, 2649, 2994, 2999, 3000-1, p. 320, p. 513, p. 514, p. 515, p. 529
- see also* history and evolution

Exobasidium

- Thea*. Tea, 1584, 2692

FAGOPYRUM. Buckwheat

- Breeding, 1025, 3211
- Chemicals, effect of, 352, 2249, 3211
- Hybridization, 1202
- Hybridization, graft, 2063
- Polyploidy, 352, 2063, 2249, 3211

Fagus. Beech

- Biotypes, 2842-3
- Mutants, 1812
- Stem, 1812
- Taxonomy, 2844, 3799

Fasciation

- Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 2021

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Fasciation—*continued*.

- Pisum*. Pea, 1915, 3939
 Fertility, *see* sterility, fertility
 Fertilization, sexual, 81, 2007–8
Allium. Onion, 2882
Beta, 1398
Cucurbita, 1865
Gossypium. Cotton, 516, 1471, 1479
Helianthus. Sunflower, 2730, 2732, 3069, 3079
Linum. Linseed, 3625
Malus. Apple, 1711
Medicago, 3069
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 82, 2676
Prunus. Cherry, 1711
Prunus. Plum, 1711
Ribes. Gooseberry, 1774
Secale. Rye, 3078
Solanum. Potato, 2575
Triticum. Wheat, 323, 3066–7, 3069, 3075–6
Zea. Maize, 82, 395, 1263–4, 2312–3
 Fertilizers, *see* soil nutrients
 Fescue, *see* *Festuca*
Festuca
 Aneuploidy, 22, 3403–4
 Breeding, 1335
 Hybridization, intergeneric, 459, 1348–50, 2440
 Inbreeding, 1351
 Multiple alleles, 1352
 Polyploidy, 459
 Selection, natural, 3403
 Sterility, fertility, 1352
 Variety trials, 450, 995
Ficus. Fig, 657
 Genetics, 658
 Quality of product, 659
 Sex, 658
 Field bean, *see* *Phaseolus* and *Vicia*
 Fig, *see* *Ficus*
 Filbert, *see* *Corylus*
 Fir, *see* *Abies*
 Flax, *see* *Linum*
 Flower, 313, 2009, 3030
Allium. Onion, 735
Arachis. Groundnut, 3741
Artocarpus, 132
Avena. Oats, 3226
Betulus. Birch, 721
Brassica. Cauliflower, 744
Brassica. Indian mustard, 149
Brassica. Rape, 993
Brassica. Sarson, 149
Brassica. Sprouting broccoli, 2892
Carthamus. Safflower, 613
 Crop plants, 313, 1099, 3114
Eleusine, 3345
Fragaria. Strawberry, 691
Gossypium. Cotton, 142, 2629–30
Hibiscus, as vegetable, 779
Hordeum. Barley, 418–9, 422, 1057, 1108, 1287, 1292, 3305
Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 223, 3508
Lespedeza, 480
Linum. Flax, 993
Lolium, 2439
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 3850, 3907
Malus. Apple, 2762
Medicago, 987, 993, 1033, 2463
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 569, 2683
Olea. Olive, 670, 3747
Oryza. Rice, 3372
Pennisetum, 2446
Persea. Avocado, 1763
Picea. Spruce, 721
Pinus. Pine, 720

Flower—*continued*.

- Pisum*. Pea, 3850
 Pome fruits, 2752
Prunus. Apricot, 3702
Prunus. Plum, 1736
Quercus. Oak, 3804
Raphanus. Radish, 2878
Secale. Rye, 287, 2280
Solanum. Potato, 493, 1422
Sorghum, 1024
 Stone fruits, 3699
Theobroma. Cacao, 577
Triticum. Wheat, 308, 316, 330, 346, 1138, 1160–1, 2242, 2248, 3163
Vicia. Broad bean, 3850
Zea. Maize, 2303, 2311, 2316, 2319
 Fodder beet, *see* *Beta*
Foeniculum
 Breeding, 3867
 Forage beet, *see* *Beta*
 Forestry, p. 711, p. 334
 Forest trees
 Amitosis, 2919
 Anatomy, p. 533
 Biotypes, 717, 3801
 Breeding, 705–8, 715, 2833–6, 3788, 3791–6, 3798, 3823, p. 532
 Chromosome morphology, 2856
 Chromosome number, 718, 2856, 3797
 Colchicine, 1808
 Genetics, p. 335
 Growth period, 2863, p. 699
 Hybridization, graft, 711
 Hybridization, interspecific, 2133, 2835
 Photoperiodism, 2863, p. 699
 Pollen, 3798
 Pollination, 1810
 Polyploidy, 1808
 Quality of product, 708
 Seed production, 1810, 1816, 3801
 Sterility, fertility, 1816
 Taxonomy, 3799, p. 132
 Vegetative reproduction, 2836
Fragaria. Strawberry, 3758
 Breeding, 124, 237, 247, 632, 634, 687–8, 692–4, 1025, 1064, 1662–3, 1668, 1670, 1768, 1780–1, 2817–8, 3061, 3668, 3676, 3759–60, 3762–3, 3765
 Colchicine, 3678
 Cold resistance, 1768, 1784, 1786
 Flower, 691
 Genetics, 691
 Germination, 3678
 Growth period, 227, 690, 1785, 3765–6
 Heat, drought, resistance, 1668
 Hybridization, 182, 248, 1782–3, 1786, 2743, 2819
 Hybridization, interspecific, 1669
 Inbreeding, 182, 3668
 Leaf, 692
 Linkage, 695
Marssonina, 2118
 Multiple genes, 694
Mycosphaerella, 2118, 3668
 Pathology, 693
 Photoperiodism, 227, 690, 3766
Phytophthora, 1662, 2118, 3061, 3767
 Polyploidy, 1784
 Quality of product, 632, 1658
 Size, 634
Sphaerotheca, 695, 2118, 3061
 Temperature, effect of, 3764
 Variety trials, 689, 3761
 Vegetative reproduction, 124, 1670
Verticillium, 694
 Viruses, 1670, 1787

For further information on general topics, *see* also particular branches.

Fraxinus

Hybridization, graft, 2837

Taxonomy, 714

French bean, *see Phaseolus*

Frost, *see* cold resistance

Fruit

Beta. Sugar beet, 1521-3, 1526-7, 3581

Capsicum, 175

Cucumis. Melon, 176

Cucurbita, 1861, 2903

Elaeis. Oil palm, 2735

Lycopersicon. Tomato, 763-4, 1884, 2922

Malus. Apple, 641-2, 1704-5

Persea. Avocado, 2809

Phaseolus, 3919

Picea. Spruce, 3820

Pinus. Pine, 721, 3824

Pisum. Pea, 2946, 3940

Prunus. Cherry, 3704

Prunus. Peach, 652

Solanum. Egg plant, 173

Vaccinium, 1778

Vigna. Cowpea, 2093

Vitis, 1800

Fruit crops, 625-6, 1659, 2749, 3661-2, p. 532

Adaptive modification, 1109, 1681

Armillaria, 2046

Breeding, 627, 634-5, 673, 1675, 1680, 1768, 1777,

2742-5, 2747-8, 3664, 3679

Cold resistance, 1680-1, 1777, 2747-8

Heat, drought, resistance, 3680

Heterosis, 1672

Hybridization, interspecific, 1673

Mutation, induced, 1675

Pollen, 3677

Quality of product, 730, 1676, 2974, 3667

Vitamins, 730, 3679

X rays, 1675

Fungi, 2019, 3041, p. 699

Fungicides

Solanum. Potato, 502, 3481

Triticum. Wheat, 2153

Fusarium, 106

Beta. Sugar beet, 1537

Brassica. Cabbage, 2890

Cajanus, 1020

Citrullus. Water melon, 2899

Coffea. Coffee, 3600

Gossypium. Cotton, 217, 247, 516, 1458, 1480-1, 2616, 3529-31

Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 225, 2609

Linum. Flax, 113, 1011, 1041, 1490, 3538

Linum. Linseed, 604, 2728

Luffa, 1497, 3543

Lycopersicon. Tomato, 774, 1069, 1889, 2112, 2932, 3909

Malus. Apple, 3684

Medicago, 2466

Musa. Banana, 3769

Nicotiana. Tobacco, 228-9, 248, 2685

Phaseolus, 2116

Phoenix. Date, 3745

Pisum. Pea, 1911-2, 1919, 3058, 3944

Prunus. Apricot, 3703

Solanum. Potato, 2499, 2502, 2535

Vigna. Cowpea, 233, 3925-7

GALACTINOL

Beta. Sugar beet, 3583

Gamma rays, *see* γ rays

Gene conversion, 946-7

Gene, nature and physiology, 13, 83, 92, 242, 244, 818, 919, 975-7, 1947, 1956-7, 2051, 2054, 2983, 3011, 3038-9, 3059

Gene, nature and physiology—*continued*.

Zea. Maize, 246, 390, 1248-9, 1254, 3251, 3276

Genes, *see* Mendelism

Genes, multiple, *see* multiple genes

Genetics, 9, 11, 14, 16-7, 24, 31-2, 98, 105, 194-5, 807, 812, 904, 955-6, 966, 968, 1947, 1966, 1969, 2000, 2009, 2015, 2019, 2021, 2023, 2025, 2044, 2050, 2052-3, 2976-81, 3030, 3047-8, 3055, 3057, 3062, p. 122, p. 123, p. 321, p. 511, p. 525, p. 533, p. 696, p. 697

Allium. Onion, 3863

Arachis. Groundnut, 3729

Avena. Oats, 359-60, 1217, 1219, 2263, 3105, 3226, 3233

Beta, 486

Beta. Sugar beet, 1521, 1525, 3582

Brassica, 2887

Brassica. Cabbage, 221, 744

Brassica. Indian mustard, 149-50

Brassica. Rape, 148-50, 598, 993

Brassica. Sarson, 148-50

Capsicum, 175, 224, 2094, 3608-9

Carthamus. Safflower, 613

Cicer. Chickpea, 2964

Coffea. Coffee, 2695-6

Corchorus. Jute, 535

Crop plants, 1090, 1833

Cucumis. Cucumber, 2088

Cucumis. Melon, 176

Cucurbita, 1861, 2903

Cucurbita. Vegetable marrow, 174

Diospyros. Kaki, 1754

Ficus. Fig, 658

Forest trees, p. 335

Fragaria. Strawberry, 691

Glycine. Soya bean, 1906

Gossypium. Cotton, 142-4, 178, 523, 528, 1462, 2616, 2618, 2620, 2629-30

Helianthus. Sunflower, 213, 1038, 2733-4

Hibiscus, 2645

Hordeum. Barley, 167, 418, 422, 424, 426, 1046, 1057, 2156, 2332, 2340

Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 249, 512

Larix. Larch, 716

Lespedeza, 1391

Linum. Flax, 993, 1041, 1086, 1488, 2639-40, 3538

Linum. Linseed, 604

Lupinus. Lupin, 2480

Lycopersicon. Tomato, 256, 763, 1431, 1884, 2113-4, 2911, 2917, 2921, 2928, 3907

Malus. Apple, 645

Medicago, 987, 993, 1033, 1086, 1377, 2463

Melilotus. Sweet clover, 481

Nicotiana. Tobacco, 569, 1580, 2674, 2680, 2683, 2985

Oryza. Rice, 193, 441, 2360, 2393-4, 2411, 2414, 3361-2

Phalaris, 1086

Pinus. Pine, 1828

Pisum. Pea, 3668, 3938, 3942, 3946

Prunus. Peach, 652, p. 697

Raphanus. Radish, 3853, 3857

Ricinus. Castor oil plant, 130, 3630

Rubber plants, 1653

Saccharomyces. Yeast, 166

Saccharum. Sugar cane, 3548

Secale. Rye, 2275

Solanum. Egg plant, 173

Solanum. Potato, 501, 3457, 3492

Sorghum, 169, 1032

Sorghum, for forage, 3406

Spinacia. Spinach, 748, 1855-6, 3878

Theobroma. Cacao, 1605, 3101

Thuja, 3838

Trifolium. Red clover, 3430

Trifolium. White clover, 475-6, 1085

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Genetics—continued.

- Triticum*. Wheat, 211, 345–6, 348, 993, 1039, 1157, 1162–3, 1174, 1185, 2242, 2244, 2248, 3105, 3145, 3152
- Vigna*. Cowpea, 1900, 2093
- Vitis*, 2825, 3787
- Zea*. Maize, 253, 374, 397, 399, 406, 1067, 1232–3, 1261, 1267–70, 2075, 2090, 2314, 2887, 3250, 3274, 3290, 3299
- Zea*. Popcorn, 1031
- Geography, 2004
- Dioscorea*. Yam, 3586
- Medicago*, p. 323
- Melilotus*. Sweet clover, p. 323
- Trigonella*, p. 323
- Vitis*, 704
- Germination, 44, p. 699
- Alopecurus*, 1365
- Daucus*. Carrot, 3852
- Elaeis*. Oil palm, 615
- Fragaria*. Strawberry, 3678
- Hordeum*. Barley, 1308
- Malus*. Apple, 643, 3690
- Oryza*. Rice, 123, 2403
- Petroselinum*. Parsley, 3852
- Poa*, 2427
- Pollen, 906, 3687
- Pome fruits, 1685–6, 2751
- Pyrus*. Pear, 643
- Trifolium*. Clover, 251
- Triticum*. Wheat, 3194
- Zea*. Maize, 1261, 1273, 2311
- Gibberella*, 3047
- Triticum*. Wheat, 1175, 2231–2
- Gibberellic acid
- Zea*. Maize, 3277
- Gibberellin
- Allium*. Onion, 3015
- Ginkgo*
- History and evolution, 2854
- Glandularia*
- Polyploidy, 898
- Glass, cultivation under
- Cucumis*. Cucumber, 2906
- Glasshouse, *see* glass, cultivation under
- Glomerella*, 2024, 3048
- Phaseolus*, 3921
- Gloriosa*
- Chromosome number, 3654
- Colchicine, 3654
- Glycine*. Soya bean, 790, 792, 1901–2, 1907–8, 2119, 2123, 2941–2, 3928
- Aging, 1905
- Bacteria, 3931
- Breeding, 1022, 1044, 1070, 1903–4, 2943, 3929–31
- Chromosome aberrations, 1905
- Genetics, 1906
- Heterodera*, 2944
- History and evolution, 1095
- Meloidogyne*, 216, 3933
- Phytophthora*, 3932
- Population genetics, 791
- Pseudomonas*, 2686
- Quality of product, 1044, 1906, 3930
- Variety trials, 1077
- Gooseberry, *see* *Ribes*
- Gossypium*. Cotton, 141, 515, 1444–5, 1478, 2071, 3510–1, p. 333
- Adaptive modification, 1461, 1468
- Bacteria, 3071
- Biochemistry, 234, 2628
- Breeding, 120, 125, 145–6, 172, 188, 190–1, 200–1, 247, 516–7, 521, 529, 1022, 1024, 1048, 1446–50, 1452–3, 1455–63, 1465–7, 2119–20, 2122, 2610–9, 2625, 2632–5, 3071, 3513–6, 3519, 3529, p. 333, p. 704

Gossypium—continued.

- Chromosome number, 2624
- Colchicine, 3517
- Cold resistance, 2634
- Colour, 142, 144, 178, 516, 2616, 2630, 3517
- Cytoplasmic inheritance, 523
- Development, 3519, 3529, 3531
- Empoasca*, 1453
- Endosperm, 2623
- Fertilization, sexual, 516, 1471, 1479
- Flower, 142, 2629–30
- Fusarium*, 217, 247, 516, 1458, 1480–1, 2616, 3529–31
- Genetics, 142–4, 178, 523, 528, 1462, 2616, 2618, 2620, 2629–30
- Growth period, 191, 1469, 2626
- Gummosis, 3529, 3531
- Habit, 2620
- Hairs, 1453
- Haploidy, 2625
- Harvesting, 146
- Heterodera*, 2635, 3532
- Heterosis, 522, 528
- History and evolution, p. 704
- Hormones, 1470
- Hybridization, 516, 521, 1469, 1471, 1479, 2124, 2627, 3080, 3529
- Hybridization, graft, 516, 1468, 1479
- Hybridization, interspecific, 516, 522, 1063, 1462, 1479, 2622–3, 3102, 3517, 3530
- Insects, 529
- Leaf, 528
- Leaf curl, 1453
- Linkage, 2612, 2621
- Meloidogyne*, 217
- Multiple genes, 3520
- Mutation, 528, 1048, 3518
- Pathology, 1479
- Photoperiodism, 1469
- Pollen, 144
- Pollination, 172, 524–6, 1475, 2627, 3521–2
- Polyploidy, 3517
- Quality of product, 143, 145, 188, 521, 1048, 1472–4, 1476–7, 2612, 2616, 2631–2, 3102, 3512, 3523–7
- Quantitative characters, 2616
- Rhizoctonia*, 1458
- Rotylenchus*, 247
- Seed production, 2619
- Segregation, 3517
- Shedding, 1470
- Sterility, fertility, 527
- Taxonomy, 2618, p. 704
- Tirak, 192
- Variety trials, 140, 171, 189, 518–20, 1451, 1454, 1464
- Verticillium*, 1022, 1448, 1482
- Vestigial bract, 3518
- Xanthomonas*, 234, 247, 1024, 1448–9, 1453, 1455–6
- Gourd, *see* *Cucurbita*
- Graft hybridization, *see* hybridization
- Grafting
- Beta*. Sugar beet, 1550, 3568
- Cucumis*. Cucumber, 1867
- Cucurbita*, 1867
- Cydonia*. Quince, 1720, 1723
- Hevea*. Rubber, 1648
- Hordeum*. Barley, 2152
- Ipomoea*. Sweet potato, 223
- Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 987
- Malus*. Apple, 627, 631, 2744, 2746, 2761, 3684
- Persea*. Avocado, 2808, 2813
- Pinus*. Pine, 719–20
- Pisum*. Pea, 1914
- Prunus*. Apricot, 3703
- Prunus*. Cherry, 627, 3664
- Pyrus*. Pear, 627, 1719–20, 1723, 2746

For further information on general topics, *see also* particular branches.

Grafting—continued.

- Stone fruits, 3699
- Theobroma*. Cacao, 579
- Trifolium*. Clover, 2469
- Triticum*. Wheat, 2152
- Vitis*, 3786
- Grain, *see* seed
- Gram, *see* *Cicer*
- Grama, *see* *Bouteloua*
- Grape, *see* *Vitis*
- Grapefruit, *see* *Citrus*
- Grasses, 1060, 1085, 1334, 3389, p. 703
 - Biotypes, 111, 3388
 - Breeding, 208, 210, 235, 251, 449, 984, 1020, 1045, 1059, 1078, 1085, 1335-6, 2056, 2122, 3060, 3384
 - Caryopsis, 2424, p. 704
 - Chromosome number, 1085, 1097, 2423
 - Cytology, 1339
 - Growth period, 452, 3138
 - Heat, drought, resistance, 2426
 - History and evolution, 1338, p. 516
 - Hybridization, intergeneric, 1337, 1348-50
 - Nucleus, 1338-9
 - Pathology, 235
 - Photoperiodism, 3138
 - Pollination, 2425
 - Polyploidy, 451, 2076
 - Quality of product, 452
 - Seedlings, 2424
 - Soil nutrients, 3390
 - Variety trials, 450, 984, 3387
- γ rays, 67

- Allium*. Onion, 887
- Leguminous forage crops, 2120
- Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 1568, 3589
- Zea*. Maize, 1251, 1254, 3279

Greenhouse, *see* glass, cultivation under

Groundnut, *see* *Arachis*

Growth, *see* development

Growth period

- Allium*. Onion, 734, 2881
- Avena*. Oats, 357, 1209, 1212, 3219, 3228
- Beta*, 486
- Beta*. Mangel, 1401
- Beta*. Sugar beet, 1401, 1534-6, 1546, 1554, 2667
- Brassica*. Cabbage, 1849
- Brassica*. Kohl rabi, 2488-9
- Calamintha*, 3435
- Carica*. Papaya, 3751
- Carthamus*. Safflower, 204
- Cereals, 296, 2151, 3138
- Corchorus*. Jute, 2645
- Crop plants, 3113
- Dactylis*, 452
- Forest trees, 2863, p. 699
- Fragaria*. Strawberry, 1785, 3765
- Gossypium*. Cotton, 191, 2626
- Grasses, 452, 3138
- Helianthus*. Jerusalem artichoke, 3859
- Hordeum*. Barley, 1155, 3068
- Ipomoea*. Sweet potato, 3507
- Lactuca*. Lettuce, 1836
- Larix*. Larch, 3823
- Lespedeza*, 1390, 2476
- Linum*. Flax, 1488
- Lolium*, 3398
- Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 762, 764, 1887
- Malus*. Apple, 1702, 2761
- Medicago*, 468
- Oryza*. Rice, 441-2, 2354, 2387, 2404, 3376, 3382
- Phleum*, 452, 3392
- Pinus*. Pine, 2859
- Pisum*. Pea, 1914
- Saccharum*. Sugar cane, 3552

Growth period—continued.

- Secale*. Rye, 2280
- Solanum*. Potato, 491, 1421, 2573, 3462
- Sorghum*, 1024
- Spinacia*. Spinach, 3879
- Trifolium*. Minor species, 3435
- Trifolium*. Red clover, 474
- Triticum*. Wheat, 254, 311, 1153-6, 2151, 2212, 3160, 3162, 3171, 3181, 3183
- Vegetable crops, 2871
- Vicia*. Broad bean, 3436
- Vicia*. Vetch, 3436
- Vitis*, 1802, 2829
- Zea*. Maize, 374, 1003, 1040, 3284-5

Guanine

- Allium*. Onion, 3020
- Pulses, 3020

Guignardia

- Vitis*, 1068, 3787

Gummosis

- Gossypium*. Cotton, 3529, 3531
- Gynecium, *see* flower

HABIT

- Brassica*. Rape, 598
- Gossypium*. Cotton, 2620
- Medicago*, 2461
- Melilotus*. Sweet clover, 1034
- Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 563
- Raphanus*. Radish, 3853
- Triticum*. Wheat, 2174

Hairs

- Gossypium*. Cotton, 1453
- Oryza*. Rice, 3372

Haploidy

- Brassica*. Rape, 1626
- Capsicum*, 2118
- Gossypium*. Cotton, 2625
- Oryza*. Rice, 2401
- Sorghum*, 2350, 3351
- Zea*. Maize, 393

Harmolita

- Hordeum*. Barley, 204, 2143

Harvesting

- Avena*. Oats, 1213
- Beta*. Sugar beet, 1515
- Gossypium*. Cotton, 146

Hazel, *see* *Corylus*

Heading broccoli, *see* *Brassica*

Heat, drought, resistance

- Apium*. Celery, 751
- Arachis*. Groundnut, 3732, 3734
- Beta*. Sugar beet, 1560
- Crop plants, 3120, 3339, p. 702
- Cucumis*. Cucumber, 3890
- Fragaria*. Strawberry, 1668
- Fruit crops, 3680
- Grasses, 2426
- Hevea*. Rubber, 1648, 3655
- Hibiscus*, as vegetable, 778
- Hordeum*. Barley, 1007
- Leguminous forage crops, 2426
- Linum*. Flax, 1489
- Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 771, 2931
- Medicago*, 2125
- Oryza*. Rice, 126, 2380
- Phaseolus*, 3847
- Phaseolus*. Lima bean, 1070
- Poa*, 248
- Pome fruits, 1680
- Solanum*. Potato, 2501, 2545, 2590, 3471
- Sorghum*, 464
- Stone fruits, 1680

For further information on general topics, *see also* particular branches.

Heat, drought, resistance—*continued.*

- Triticum.* Wheat, 334–5, 1020, 2224, 3086, 3158, 3161, 3192
- Zea.* Maize, 403–4, 2318–9, 3272
- Heat, effect of, 2042
- Cryptomeria*, 2858
- Hordeum.* Barley, 3301
- Hedysarum*
 - Breeding, 3445
- Helianthus.* Jerusalem artichoke
 - Breeding, 3859
 - Growth period, 3859
 - Hybridization, interspecific, 3859
 - Photoperiodism, 3859
 - Variety trials, 733
- Helianthus.* Sunflower
 - Adaptive modification, 608–9
 - Breeding, 212, 610–1, 1621, 1636–7, 2076, 2122, 2730, 3613–4, 3639–40, 3643, 3645, 3647
 - Fertilization, sexual, 2730, 2732, 3069, 3079
 - Genetics, 213, 1038, 2733–4
 - Heterosis, 1634, 2734, 3641
 - History and evolution, 2731, 3642
 - Hormones, 3641
 - Hybridization, 607, 2730–2, 3079
 - Hybridization, graft, 2730
 - Hybridization, interspecific, 1635, 3640, 3642, 3646, 3859
 - Inbreeding, 3641
 - Morphology, 2731
 - Orobancha*, 611, 2071, 3614, 3646–7
 - Puccinia*, 212–3, 610, 1636–7, 2108, 2122, 2733–4, 3640, 3645–6
 - Quality of product, 3643
 - Seed production, 609
 - Stem, 1038
 - Taxonomy, 3644
- Helium, 3016
- Helminthosporium*, 2080–1
- Avena.* Oats, 1042, 2100, 2266–8
- Hordeum.* Barley, 1046, 1287, 2146, 3303, 3329, 3334
- Oryza.* Rice, 162
- Sorghum*, 433
- Triticum.* Wheat, 1169
- Zea.* Maize, 1022, 3092, 3297–8
- Zea.* Sweet corn, 2119
- Hemileia*
 - Coffea.* Coffee, 2694
- Hemp, *see Cannabiss*
- Herbicides, 2076
 - Allium.* Onion, 890
 - Linum.* Flax, 532
- Heredity, *see genetics*
- Heterocaryosis, 15, 96, 938–9, 953–4, 2028, 2101, 2245, 3046, 3058
- Heterodera*
 - Avena.* Oats, 1215
 - Beta.* Sugar beet, 1036, 1540–1, 3583
 - Glycine.* Soya bean, 2944
 - Gossypium.* Cotton, 2635, 3532
 - Solanum.* Potato, 111, 505, 1407, 2548, 2595, 3485–7, 3489
- Heteropogon*
 - Chromosome aberrations, 463
 - Polyploidy, 463
- Heterosis, 36–7, 41–4, 814, 827, 1018
 - Beta.* Sugar beet, 1532, 1558–9, 3582
 - Brassica.* Brussels sprouts, 747
 - Brassica.* Cabbage, 3062
 - Brassica.* Rape, 597, 1624
 - Cannabiss.* Hemp, 2642
 - Capsicum*, 1842
 - Crop plants, 40, 828
 - Cucumis.* Cucumber, 2906, 3849

Heterosis—*continued.*

- Cucumis.* Melon, 3849
- Fruit crops, 1672
- Gossypium.* Cotton, 522, 528
- Helianthus.* Sunflower, 1634, 2734, 3641
- Hibiscus*, as vegetable, 1020
- Hordeum.* Barley, 412, 2327
- Larix.* Larch, 2850
- Lespedeza*, 1392
- Lycopersicon.* Tomato, 39, 765, 1672, 1842, 1873, 1877, 2914–5, 3849, 3898–900
- Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 2675
- Oryza.* Rice, 2396
- Papaver.* Poppy, 2712
- Phaseolus*, 1955
- Pinus.* Pine, 3824
- Pisum.* Pea, 2955
- Secale.* Rye, 366, 2270–1
- Solanum.* Egg plant, 1842
- Sorghum*, for forage, 156, 3405
- Triticum.* Wheat, 1135
- Vegetable crops, 729, 1672, 1842, 3849
- Zea.* Maize, 2122, 2291, 2301, 3273–5
- Heterozygosis, 196, 1954
 - Nicotiana.* Tobacco, 34
 - Vicia.* Broad bean, 2936
 - Zea.* Maize, 3250
- Hevea.* Rubber, 1647, 2740
 - Biochemistry, 622
 - Breeding, 620–1, 1648–9, 2055, 3657–8, 3660
 - Brown bast, 1649
 - Dothidella*, 1648, 2741, 3660
 - Grafting, 1648, 2740
 - Heat, drought, resistance, 1648, 3655
 - History and cultivation, 3659
 - Hybridization, 624, 1652
 - Oidium*, 621, 624
 - Pathology, p. 532
 - Quality of product, 622, 3655
 - Seed production, 1652
 - Variety trials, 1650–1, 3656
- Hibiscus*
 - Amphidiploidy, 2646–7
 - Breeding, 2119, 2645
 - Chromosome aberrations, 3540
 - Colletotrichum*, 1493–4, 2119
 - Development, 2647
 - Genetics, 2645
 - Hybridization, interspecific, 2645
 - Pollination, 536
 - Temperature, effect of, 3540
- Hibiscus*, as vegetable
 - Amphidiploidy, 829
 - Breeding, 247, 778, 1020
 - Chemicals, effect of, 777
 - Flower, 779
 - Heat, drought, resistance, 778
 - Heterosis, 1020
 - Hybridization, interspecific, 1020
 - Meiosis, 1020
 - Pollen, 779
 - Polyploidy, 777
 - Viruses, 1020
- Hicoria*, *see Carya*
- Histology, *see anatomy*
- History and evolution, 48, 1962, 1976, 1979, 3002, p. 124, p. 516
 - Agropyron*, 3415
 - Allium*, 2884
 - Avena.* Oats, 354
 - Beta*, 1399
 - Brassica.* Turnip, p. 516
 - Crop plants, 1094–5
 - Cucumis.* Melon, 1860

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

History and evolution—continued.

- Cucurbita*, 1860, 3887
- Danthonia*, 3413
- Daucus*. Carrot, 2877
- Elymus*, 3415
- Fagus*. Beech, 2842-3
- Forest trees, 3801
- Ginkgo*, 2854
- Glycine*. Soya bean, 1095
- Gossypium*. Cotton, p. 704
- Grasses, p. 516
- Helianthus*. Sunflower, 2731, 3642
- Hevea*. Rubber, 3659
- Hordeum*. Barley, p. 123
- Ipomoea*. Sweet potato, 1442
- Larix*. Larch, 716
- Leguminous forage crops, p. 516
- Linum*. Flax, 1487
- Lolium*, 2437
- Medicago*, 3421, p. 516
- Musa*. Banana, 1788
- Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 2680, p. 131
- Oryza*. Rice, 1095, 2354, 2367, 3365, 3370
- Phaseolus*, 784
- Picea*. Spruce, 3818, 3820
- Pinus*. Pine, 1817, 2855, 3833
- Poa*, 2427
- Solanum*. Potato, 1417, 2570, 2585, 2587
- Sorbus*, 2846
- Sorghum*, 137, 3351
- Trigonella*, 2481
- Triticum*. Wheat, 1149, 3190
- Ulmus*. Elm, 3811
- Vitis*, 700
- Zea*. Maize, 1253, 2306-7, 3281
- see also evolution, general theory
- Homozygosis
 - Capsicum*, 2118
 - Linum*. Flax, 1486
- Hop, see *Humulus*
- Hordeum*. Barley, 1279-80, 2336, 3215, 3329-30
 - Adaptive modification, 1108, 3072, 3316
 - Anatomy, 3334
 - α rays, 3314
 - Biochemistry, 3323
 - Biotypes, 2327-8
 - Breeding, 299, 409, 420, 980, 991, 993, 1023, 1025, 1070, 1075, 1111, 1282-5, 1287-8, 1292, 1294, 1298, 1301, 1306, 2056, 2063, 2070, 2119, 2122, 2143-6, 2325-6, 2334, 2336, 2338, 3060, 3068, 3089, 3094, 3096, 3127-8, 3175, 3235, 3302, 3304-10, 3312, 3320
 - Cell division, 2331
 - Chemicals, effect of, 1305
 - Chlorops*, 3210
 - Chromosome aberrations, 1303-5, 2076, 2330, 3313-4
 - Chromosome morphology, 411
 - Colchicine, 417, 2120
 - Cold resistance, 993, 1006, 1111, 1113, 3133
 - Development, 3316
 - Embryo, 2152
 - Erysiphe*, 421, 1006-7, 1310-1, 2070, 2336-8, 3089, 3105, 3303, 3329
 - Flower, 418-9, 422, 1057, 1108, 1287, 1292, 3305
 - Fungi, 2119, 2122
 - Genetics, 167, 418, 422, 424, 426, 1046, 1057, 2156, 2332, 2340
 - Germination, 1308
 - Grafting, 2152
 - Growth period, 1155, 2151, 3068
 - Harmolita*, 204, 2143
 - Heat, drought, resistance, 1007
 - Heat, effect of, 3301
 - Helminthosporium*, 1046, 1287, 1292, 2146, 3303, 3329, 3334

Hordeum—continued.

- Heterosis, 412, 2327
- History and evolution, 1149, p. 123
- Hybridization, 204, 423, 427, 987-8, 1287, 1292, 2066, 2121, 2143, 2154, 3068, 3305, 3310
- Hybridization, graft, 2149
- Hybridization, intergeneric, 414, 1368, 2448-50, 3175
- Hybridization, interspecific, 413, 1025, 2120, 2143, 2339
- Linkage, 410-1, 415, 419, 1292, 1299, 1310, 2329, 3105
- Lodging, 1287, 1292, 2070, 3305
- Meiosis, 2448
- Mixed crops, 412, 1309
- Multiple alleles, 3105
- Mutation, induced, 415, 1300-2, 2333, 3313-4, 3936
- Nonparasitic leaf spot, 167
- Nucleus, 2331
- Oscinella*, 425
- Pathology, 987, 2149, 3306
- Photoperiodism, 1155
- Phytomyza*, 1312
- Polyploidy, 417, 2070, 2120, 2449-50, 3315
- Puccinia*, 424, 991, 993, 1115, 1287, 1292, 2143, 2341, 3105, 3305, 3332-3
- Pyrenophora*, 2143
- Quality of product, 420, 988, 1016, 1287-90, 1293-4, 1296-7, 2334, 3308, 3315, 3317, 3319-20, 3322-7
- Radiation, 415, 1301, 3313
- Seed, 1307, 2333
- Seed testing, 3321
- Selection, natural, 3310
- Septoria*, 2121, 2143, 3305
- Sowing, 3321
- Sterility, fertility, 415, 1287, 1306, 2070
- Taxonomy, 2335, 3328
- Temperature, effect of, 424, 2257, 2331
- Toxoptera*, 2156
- Translocation, 3311
- Uromyces*, 3105
- Ustilago*, 422-3, 1287, 1292, 2143, 2154, 2339-40, 3065, 3068, 3089, 3303, 3330-1
- Variety trials, 272, 408, 983, 995, 1105, 1107, 1281, 1286, 1291, 1295, 3100, 3129, 3303
- Viruses, 426-7, 2121, 3305
- Water, effect of, 1304, 3301
- X rays, 1287, 1301, 1303-5, 2330, 2333, 3301, 3313, 3936
- Yield, 419, 2257
- Hormones, 951, 3056
- Beta*. Sugar beet, 1554
- Gossypium*. Cotton, 1470
- Helianthus*. Sunflower, 3641
- Pisum*. Pea, 795
- Prunus*. Almond, 3712
- Prunus*. Peach, 3712
- Raphanus*. Radish, 3857
- Solanum*. Potato, 1422, 3465
- Theobroma*. Cacao, 577
- Triticum*. Wheat, 1157
- Zea*. Maize, 394
- Horse bean, see *Vicia*
- Horseradish, see *Armoracia*
- Humulus*. Hop, 590, 1609, 1611-3, 1615
 - Anatomy, 3665
 - Biochemistry, 1618
 - Breeding, 583-6, 588-9, 591, 628, 1084, 1617
 - Chemicals, effect of, 585
 - Chromosome morphology, 3605
 - Hybridization, graft, 592
 - Phytophthora*, 1084
 - Polyploidy, 583, 585, 591
 - Quality of product, 591, 989, 1614, 1619-20
 - Sex, 592, 2713
 - Shedding, 591
 - Variety trials, 587

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Humulus—continued.

- Verticillium*, 583, 591, 628, 1616-7, 3665
Viruses, 633
Hybridization, 81, 92, 2006-7, 2032
Allium, 247
Allium. Onion, 635, 735, 737-8, 1070, 2882, 3668
Arachis. Groundnut, 1022, 3729, 3741
Avena. Oats, 367, 987-8, 2056, 2066, 2143, 3220
Beta, 1398, 2137
Beta. Mangel, 993
Beta. Sugar beet, 993, 1523, 1526-7, 529-31, 1542, 2670, 3581
Brassica. Cabbage, 1849, 2137, 3876
Brassica. Rape, 1623
Bromus, 2433
Cannabis. Hemp, 3539
Capsicum, 1018, 2715
Carica. Papaya, 3749
Cassia, 1643
Cicer. Chickpea, 797
Citrullus. Water melon, 752, 1863
Citrus, 653
Citrus. Mandarin, 1748
Cocos. Coconut, 667
Coffea. Coffee, 1022
Crop plants, 261, 2137
Cucumis. Cucumber, 249, 1025, 2872, 3843
Cucumis. Melon, 249, 752, 3883
Cucurbita, 2900, 3884
Dactylis, 453-5
Elaeis. Oil palm, 65, 1022, 1640
Fagopyrum. Buckwheat, 1202
Fragaria. Strawberry, 182, 248, 1782-3, 1786, 2743, 2819
Gossypium. Cotton, 516, 521, 1024, 1469, 1471, 1479, 2124, 2627, 3080, 3529
Helianthus. Sunflower, 607, 2730-2, 3069, 3079
Hevea. Rubber, 624, 1652
Hordeum. Barley, 204, 423, 427, 987-8, 1287, 1292, 2066, 2121, 2143, 2154, 3068, 3305, 3310
Lactuca. Lettuce, 249
Larix. Larch, 716
Linum. Flax, 112-3, 987, 993, 1489-90
Linum. Linseed, 987, 3625, 3638
Lolium, 2066
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 238, 249, 760, 764, 768, 1018, 1875-6, 2082, 2872, 2912-3, 3083, 3106, 3668, 3843, 3897
Malus. Apple, 627, 629, 635, 638, 1019, 1664, 1667, 1694-8, 1709, 1711, 1713, 2743, 3060, 3666, 3676
Medicago, 3085-6, 3419
Melilotus. Sweet clover, 3438
Musa. Banana, 214
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 82, 248, 563-4, 1014, 1582, 2675-6, 2687-8
Oryza. Rice, 438, 446, 1325, 1333, 2128, 2354, 2363, 2367, 2374-5, 2378, 2395, 2402, 3355, 3370
Papaver. Poppy, 3604
Pennisetum, 121, 3341-3
Persea. Avocado, 2806
Phaseolus, 780, 3920
Pinus. Pine, 1819, 2861
Pisum. Pea, 1916, 1920, 2954, 3843, 3935, 3939
Populus. Poplar, 3807
Prunus. Apricot, 206, 1664, 1678, 1725-6, 3700
Prunus. Cherry, 635, 1697, 1711, 2743, 3062
Prunus. Peach, 1725-6, 3700
Prunus. Plum, 1711, 2743
Pyrus. Pear, 3061
Raphanus. Radish, 1020
Ribes. Black currant, 1772
Ribes. Gooseberry, 683, 1774, 1776-7
Ricinus. Castor oil plant, 3624, 3632
Rubus. Blackberry, 3061

Hybridization—continued.

- Rubus*. Raspberry, 678
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 2653-4
Secale. Rye, 1225, 2137, 3078, 3086, 3236
Sesamum. Sesame, 200
Solanum. Egg plant, 1018, 3668
Solanum. Potato, 501, 1415, 2531, 2564, 3465, 3484
Sorbus, 2846
Sorghum, 201, 429, 1024, 1075, 1080, 1315, 2344-5, 2351, 3098, 3337
Sorghum, for forage, 429, 3407
Spinacia. Spinach, 749, 1854
Stone fruits, 1727
Thea. Tea, 1583, 1585
Theobroma. Cacao, 581
Trifolium. Red clover, 473, 2471
Trifolium. Subterranean clover, 3434
Triticum. Wheat, 116, 199, 204, 255, 270, 310-1, 323, 339-41, 349-50, 987-8, 1086, 1133-4, 1178, 1180, 2172-5, 2208, 2235, 3066-7, 3075-6, 3092, 3172
Vaccinium, 1778, 3755
Vicia. Broad bean, 2935
Vicia. Vetch, 1387
Vitis, 699, 1678, 1798, 1806, 3777
Zea. Maize, 82, 183, 186, 201-3, 215, 219, 299, 374-87, 395-7, 400, 402, 404, 407, 980, 986-7, 998, 1003, 1020, 1022-3, 1064, 1066, 1070-1, 1079, 1233, 1235-45, 1247, 1263-5, 2070, 2075, 2118-9, 2121, 2290, 2292-300, 2302, 2312, 2318, 3092, 3096-8, 3110, 3252-72, 3283, 3285, 3287-8, 3297-8
Zea. Popcorn, 1079, 1923
Zea. Sweet corn, 2119, 2966, 3668
Zoysia, 1356
Hybridization, graft
Acer, 711
Avena. Oats, 2149
Beta, 3446
Beta. Sugar beet, 558, 3446
Capsicum, 3082, 3609
Caragana, 281, 2907
Cereals, 1108, 2072
Citrullus. Water melon, 1018
Citrus, 1749, 2780, 3715
Citrus. Mandarin, 2786
Cucumis. Cucumber, 2907, 3891
Cucumis. Melon, 3882
Cyphomandra, 769, 1091, 1790, 2148
Fagopyrum. Buckwheat, 2063
Forest trees, 711
Fraxinus. Ash, 2837
Gossypium. Cotton, 516, 1468, 1479
Helianthus. Sunflower, 2730
Hordeum. Barley, 2149
Humulus. Hop, 592
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 769, 987, 1879, 2148, 2907, 2918, 3074, 3082, 3609, 3902-5
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 2676
Phaseolus, 1965
Pisum. Pea, 281
Prunus. Peach, 1747
Prunus. Plum, 1747
Quercus. Oak, 2837
Secale. Rye, 2149
Solanum. Potato, 1426, 2589, 3476, 3482-3
Triticum. Wheat, 2149, 2200
Vicia. Vetch, 2072
Hybridization, intergeneric, 276, 3062-3
Agropyron, 313, 414, 987, 993, 1035, 1091, 1144-5, 1368-9, 2110, 2190-1, 2448-50, 3415
Atylosia, 2965
Bromus, 2954
Cajanus, 2965
Cereals, 274-5, 277-80, 283-6, 288-94, 2147-8
Citrus. Grapefruit, 656

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Hybridization, intergeneric—continued.

- Citrus*. Lemon, 656
 - Coix*, 1246
 - Crop plants, 262, 1091, 3111–2
 - Cydonia*. Quince, 627, 3664
 - Elymus*, 1369
 - Festuca*, 1348–50, 2440
 - Grasses, 1337, 1349–50
 - Hordeum*. Barley, 414, 1368, 2448–50, 3175
 - Lolium*, 248, 459, 1348–50, 2440
 - Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 2920
 - Malus*. Apple, 627, 639, 1171, 2747, 3664
 - Picea*. Spruce, 2851
 - Pyrus*. Pear, 627, 639, 3664
 - Raphanus*. Radish, 2887
 - Ribes*, 2747
 - Saccharum*. Sugar cane, 3549
 - Secale*. Rye, 314, 1137, 1143, 2185–9, 2954, 3173–4
 - Sorbus*, 2747
 - Triticum*. Wheat, 313–5, 987, 993, 1035, 1053, 1091, 1137, 1139–45, 1151, 1173, 2070, 2072, 2076, 2110, 2133, 2176, 2184–91, 2279, 3166, 3173–5, 3185
 - Tsuga*, 2351
 - Zea*. Maize, 398, 1246, 3549
- Hybridization, interspecific, 103, 1976, 3062
- Abies*. Fir, 3816, 3818
 - Acacia*, for tanning, 1641
 - Agave*, 1495
 - Agropyron*, 1371, 2122, 3415
 - Aleurites*. Tung, 2119
 - Allium*, 3864
 - Allium*. Onion, 734
 - Alnus*. Alder, 706, 3792
 - Andropogon*, 462
 - Arachis*. Groundnut, 665, 2075, 3739
 - Araucaria*, 3817
 - Asparagus*, 3869
 - Avena*. Oats, 356, 3221–3
 - Beta*. Sugar beet, 993, 1540, 1548–50, 2665, 2671–2, 3567–8
 - Betulus*. Birch, 706, 3792
 - Brassica*, 2887
 - Brassica*. Rape, 1625
 - Bromus*, 1347
 - Carica*. Papaya, 671
 - Castanea*. Chestnut, 237, 2840–1, 3726
 - Citrullus*. Water melon, 2898
 - Citrus*, 1689, 2779
 - Corchorus*. Jute, 2645
 - Corylus*. Hazel, 2747, 2835
 - Cucurbita*, 754, 1865, 2901–2
 - Cynodon*, 3393
 - Desmodium*, 1336
 - Duboisia*, 618
 - Eucalyptus*, 2848
 - Forest trees, 1820, 2133, 2835
 - Fragaria*. Strawberry, 1669
 - Fruit crops, 1673
 - Gossypium*. Cotton, 516, 522, 1063, 1462, 1479, 2623, 3102, 3517, 3530
 - Helianthus*. Jerusalem artichoke, 3859
 - Helianthus*. Sunflower, 1635, 3640, 3642, 2646, 3859
 - Hibiscus*, 2645
 - Hibiscus*, as vegetable, 1020
 - Hordeum*. Barley, 413, 1025, 2120, 2143
 - Juglans*. Walnut, 2837, 3722
 - Larix*. Larch, 706, 1813, 2850, 3791–2
 - Lespedeza*, 480, 2475
 - Linum*. Linseed, 1025
 - Lolium*, 987, 1350, 2435
 - Lupinus*. Lupin, 2479
 - Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 256, 758, 766, 1873, 2916, 2929, 3901, 3908, 3910
 - Malus*. Apple, 645, 1689, 3691

Hybridization, interspecific—continued.

- Manihot*. Cassava, 2075
 - Medicago*, 1380
 - Melilotus*. Sweet clover, 2121, 2477
 - Mentha*, 2968–9
 - Miscanthus*, 3409
 - Musa*. Banana, 136, 1022, 1788
 - Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 229, 981, 1566, 1575, 1582, 2676–8, 2680, 3588
 - Orbignya*, 3651
 - Oryza*. Rice, 1325–6
 - Pennisetum*, 122, 3350
 - Persea*. Avocado, 672
 - Phalaris*, 1085
 - Phaseolus*, 1894–5, 2116, 2119, 3915
 - Phaseolus*. Lima bean, 780
 - Picea*. Spruce, 706, 1832, 3792
 - Pinus*. Pine, 706, 723, 725, 1064, 1813, 2849, 2861, 3791–2, 3824, 3836
 - Poa*, 239–40, 2427
 - Populus*. Poplar, 706, 712, 1811, 2838, 3089, 3792, 3808–9
 - Prunus*. Almond, 3712
 - Prunus*. Cherry, 627, 2774, 3664, 3668, 3704, 3710
 - Prunus*. Peach, 3712
 - Prunus*. Plum, 1732, 1734–5, 2772
 - Pyrus*. Pear, 1722
 - Quercus*. Oak, p. 711
 - Raphanus*. Radish, 2878
 - Ribes*, 2816
 - Ribes*. Black currant, 627, 1768, 2748
 - Ribes*. Gooseberry, 627, 1777
 - Rubus*, 237, 3061, 3664
 - Rubus*. Blackberry, 679–80, 1766–7
 - Rubus*. Dewberry, 282
 - Rubus*. Raspberry, 627, 679–80, 2118, 2120
 - Saccharum*. Sugar cane, 3550
 - Salix*. Willow, 1498
 - Sambucus*. Elder, 3668
 - Sansevieria*, 2119
 - Secale*. Rye, 367, 1224, 2279, 2281
 - Sesamum*. Sesame, 603, 1629
 - Solanum*. Potato, 491, 497, 505, 987, 1019, 1407, 1416, 1426–7, 1435, 2072, 2503, 2507, 2520, 2544, 2551, 2562–3, 2589, 3089, 3462, 3478
 - Sorghum*, 1029, 2346, 3070, 3335
 - Sorghum*, for forage, 1029, 2346, 3408
 - Stone fruits, 2747, 3699
 - Theobroma*. Cacao, 1605, 3101
 - Trifolium*. Clover, 2469
 - Triticum*. Wheat, 312, 340, 1020, 1136, 1161, 1186–7, 2070, 2150, 2165, 2177–80, 2196, 3066–7
 - Vaccinium*, 684–6
 - Vicia*. Vetch, 2474
 - Vitis*, 1799–800, 2826
- Hybrid vigour, *see* heterosis
- Hydrogen sulphide
- Oryza*. Rice, 440
- Hypostasis, *see* epistasis
- IDIOTYPER, *see* chromosome morphology
- Immunology, *see* serology
- Inbreeding, 830
- Beta*. Sugar beet, 1533, 1559
 - Carica*. Papaya, 249
 - Dactylis*, 987
 - Festuca*, 1351
 - Fragaria*. Strawberry, 182, 3668
 - Helianthus*. Sunflower, 3641
 - Paspalum*, 460
 - Pennisetum*, 3341
 - Saccharum*. Sugar cane, 544
 - Trifolium*. Red clover, 1382
 - Zea*. Maize, 988, 1247, 2090, 2321

For further information on general topics, *see* also particular branches.

Inbreeding—continued.

Incompatibility, *see* sterility, fertility

Indigofera

Biochemistry, 1336

Breeding, 1336

Infrared rays, 63, 1991, 3063

Vicia. Broad bean, 64

Inheritance, *see* genetics

Inhibitors, 942, 2030-1

Insecticides, 124, 202, 1023, 2076, 3096

Triticum. Wheat, 319

Insects, p. 702

Intensifiers, *see* modifiers

Interchange, *see* translocation

Intergeneric hybridization, *see* hybridization

Internal tuber necrosis

Solanum. Potato, 2556

Interspecific hybridization, *see* hybridization

Inversion, *see* translocation

Ionic environment, 2982

Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 1443, 3503-4

Albugo, 2607, 3509

Anatomy, 514

Breeding, 225, 247, 1440, 2074, 3506

Chimeras, 2606

Colour, 222, 2606

Corticium, 2608

2,4-D, 3508

Euscepes, 2607

Flower, 223, 2508

Fusarium, 225, 2609

Genetics, 249, 512

Grafting, 223

Growth period, 3507

History and evolution, 1442

Multiple genes, 222

Nucleus, 1442

Quality of product, 513-4

Variety trials, 511, 1441, 2605

Viruses, 2104

Irrigation

Lycopersicon. Tomato, 771

Saccharum. Sugar cane, 179

Triticum. Wheat, 1169

JAROVIZATION, *see* vernalization

Jerusalem artichoke, *see Helianthus*

Job's tears, *see Coix*

Juglans. Walnut, 3720-1

Adaptive modification, 2792

Breeding, 662, 2744

Hybridization, interspecific, 2837, 3722

Insects, 662

Photosynthesis, 2792

Phytophthora, 3722

Juniper, *see Juniperus*

Juniperus. Juniper

Armillaria, 2046

Biotypes, 1822

Chimeras, 2852

Jute, *see Corchorus*

KABATIELLA

Trifolium. Red clover, 2118

Kaki, *see Diospyros*

Karyokinesis, *see* cell division

Karyology, *see* nucleus

Karyotype, *see* chromosome morphology

Keeping quality, *see* quality of product

Kenaf, *see Hibiscus*

Kidney bean, *see Phaseolus*

Kinetochore, *see* centromere

Knotgrass, *see Paspalum*

Kohl rabi, *see Brassica*

Kok saghyz, *see Taraxacum*

Kola, *see Cola*

LACTUCA. Lettuce

Breeding, 238, 249, 2894

Growth period, 1836

Photoperiodism, 1836

Taxonomy, 2895

Variety trials, 2870, 3841

Lallemantia

Alternaria, 3626

Breeding, 1621, 3626

Larch, *see Larix*

Larix. Larch

Biotypes, 1815, 3821

Genetics, 716

Growth period, 3823

Heterosis, 2850

History and evolution, 716, 1821

Hybridization, 716

Hybridization, interspecific, 706, 1813, 2850, 3791-2

Pollen, 1821

Stem, 3823

Vegetative reproduction, 3823

Lathyrus

Quality of product, 1396

Layouts, *see* statistics, experimental designs

Leaf

Beta. Sugar beet, 559

Brassica. Rape, 598

Corchorus. Jute, 535, 2645

Danthonia, 3413

Fragaria. Strawberry, 692

Fruit crops, 1675

Gossypium. Cotton, 528

Linum. Flax, 3534

Lycopersicon. Tomato, 2917

Malus. Apple, 1675

Morus. Mulberry, 660

Nicotiana. Tobacco, 569

Prunus. Cherry, 1675, 3710

Prunus. Plum, 1675

Trifolium. White clover, 478, 1030

Zea. Maize, 373, 400, 2304

Leguminous forage crops, 1060, 1085, 3416, p. 703

Breeding, 208, 327, 449, 451, 984, 1020, 1045, 1059,

1085, 1335-6, 2453, 3386

Chromosome number, 483

Colchicine, 2120

Ditylenchus, 2454

Fungi, 2107

γ rays, 2120

Heat, drought, resistance, 2426

History and evolution, p. 516

Hybridization, graft, 1091

Mutation, induced, 2120

Polyploidy, 451, 2120

Seed, p. 704

Soil nutrients, 3390

Variety trials, 984, 3385

Lemon, *see Citrus*

Lens. Lentil

Breeding, 3945

Lentil, *see Lens*

Lepidium. Cress

Cytology, 2887

Sex, 2896

Leptinotarsa

Solanum. Potato, 506

Lespedeza

Biochemistry, 1390

Breeding, 247, 1390

Flower, 480

Genetics, 1391

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Lespedeza—continued.

- Growth period, 1390, 2476
- Heterosis, 1392
- Hybridization, interspecific, 480, 2475
- Meloidogyne*, 2084
- Photoperiodism, 1390, 2476
- Lethals, 47, 957, 970, p. 123
- Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 1874, 3901
- Lettuce, *see Lactuca*
- Leucaena*
 - Biochemistry, 1336
 - Breeding, 1336
- Light, effect of, 87
- Capsicum*, 3610
- Lima bean, *see Phaseolus*
- Lindane
 - Allium*. Onion, 1994
 - Pisum*. Pea, 1994
- Linkage, 10, 18, 243, 817, 820, 822–3, 862, 915, 943, 958–9, 1949–51, 2010, 2021, 2024, 2026, 2041, 2982, 3042, 3050
 - Brassica*. Sprouting broccoli, 2892
 - Fragaria*. Strawberry, 695
 - Gossypium*. Cotton, 2612, 2621
 - Hordeum*. Barley, 410–1, 415, 419, 1292, 1299, 1310, 2329, 3105
 - Linum*. Flax, 3537
 - Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 1874
 - Oryza*. Rice, 2360, 3363
 - Phaseolus*, 2940
 - Pisum*. Pea, 2947, 2950–1, 2953, 2957, 3934, 3940–1
 - Solanum*. Potato, 2511, 2560–1
 - Sorghum*, 158
 - Triticum*. Wheat, 1174
 - Zea*. Maize, 821, 1257–8, 1952, 2288–9, 2308–9, 3251, 3282
- Linkage, sex, *see* sex linkage
- Linseed, *see Linum*
- Linum*. Flax, 1483, 2636
 - Adaptive modification, 1490
 - Breeding, 113, 532, 993, 1085, 2066, 2074, 2122, 2725, 3535
 - Chemicals, effect of, 1486
 - Chimeras, 1486
 - Chromosome aberrations, 1486
 - Colour, 993
 - Development, 204
 - Flower, 993
 - Fungi, 112
 - Fusarium*, 113, 1011, 1041, 1490, 3538
 - Genetics, 993, 1041, 1086, 1488, 2639–40, 3538
 - Growth period, 1488
 - Heat, drought, resistance, 1489
 - Herbicides, 532
 - History and evolution, 1487
 - Homozygosis, 1486
 - Hybridization, 112–3, 987, 993, 1489–90
 - Leaf, 3534
 - Linkage, 3537
 - Lodging, 1011, 1490
 - Melampsora*, 531, 1085–6, 2640, 2725, 3536–7
 - Multiple alleles, 3537
 - Mutation, induced, 1485
 - Pathology, 3535
 - Polyspora*, 113
 - Pure lines, 993
 - Pythium*, 2639
 - Quality of product, 3535
 - Stem, 1488
 - Taxonomy, 3534
 - Variety trials, 530, 995, 1011, 2637–8, 3533
 - X rays, 1485
- Linum*. Linseed, 2722, 2726–7, 3637
- Alternaria*, 1004

Linum—continued.

- Breeding, 1020, 1085–6, 1621, 1632, 2122, 2724, 2729
- Colour, 2729
- Fungi, 2122
- Fusarium*, 604, 2728
- Genetics, 604
- Hybridization, 987, 3625, 3638
- Hybridization, interspecific, 1025
- Melampsora*, 1020
- Mutation, induced, 1485
- Mycosphaerella*, 1025, 2723
- Polyploidy, 1020
- Quality of product, 1004
- Seed, 2729
- Sterility, fertility, 1020
- X rays, 1485
- Litchi, *see Nephelium*
- Lithium, 3057
- Lodging
 - Avena*. Oats, 1010, 1214, 2070
 - Hordeum*. Barley, 1287, 1292, 2070, 3305
 - Linum*. Flax, 1011, 1490
 - Oryza*. Rice, 2357, 2383, 3379–82
 - Ricinus*. Castor oil plant, 3632
 - Saccharum*. Sugar cane, 2655–6
 - Secale*. Rye, 998
 - Sorghum*, 1032
 - Triticum*. Wheat, 270, 336, 340, 1171, 1173, 1178, 2070, 2225–7, 2239, 3092, 3152, 3196
- Lolium*
 - Adaptive modification, 2439
 - Biotypes, 3398
 - Breeding, 112, 987, 2119, 2434, 2436, 3398–9
 - Colchicine, 248, 459, 2438
 - Cold resistance, 2066
 - Flower, 2439
 - Growth period, 3398
 - History and evolution, 2437
 - Hybridization, 2066
 - Hybridization, intergeneric, 248, 459, 1348–50, 2440
 - Hybridization, interspecific, 987, 1350, 2435
 - Phialea*, 112, 3402
 - Polyploidy, 2438
 - Seedlings, 3401
 - Sterility, fertility, 987
 - Taxonomy, 3401
- Loquat, *see Eriobotrya*
- Lotus*. Birdsfoot trefoil
 - Cercospora*, 3443
 - Variety trials, 1385
- Love grass, *see Eragrostis*
- Lucerne, *see Medicago*
- Luffa
 - Breeding, 1496
 - Fusarium*, 1497, 3543
 - Polyploidy, 1497
- Lupin, *see Lupinus*
- Lupinus*. Lupin
 - Breeding, 482, 2119, 3441–2
 - Chemicals, effect of, 858
 - Colour, 2480
 - Genetics, 2480
 - Growth period, 3436
 - Hybridization, interspecific, 2479
 - Mutation, 1393
 - Mutation, induced, 1394, 2119
 - Nucleus, 858
 - Photoperiodism, 3436
 - Quality of product, 1395
 - Seed, 2480
 - Seed testing, 3442
 - Vernalization, 3436
 - Viruses, 2119
 - X rays, 1394

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1100, 2927, 3893, p. 336
 Adaptive modification, 767, 772, 1880, 2872, 2915, 2930, 3083, 3905-6
Alternaria, 256, 1889, 2928
 Amitosis, 2919
 Amphidiploidy, 1878
 Bacteria, 249
 Biochemistry, 770
 β rays, 1881
 Breeding, 215, 237-8, 500, 635, 757-9, 761-2, 770, 1025, 1070, 1344, 1870-3, 1878, 1889, 2061, 2119, 2121-2, 2908, 2915-6, 2925, 3060, 3668, 3671, 3840, 3894, 3896
 Chemicals, effect of, 774, 1882
 Chromosome aberrations, 1881
Cladosporium, 238, 1873, 1875, 1888-9, 3060, 3910
 Cold resistance, 772, 787, 2930
 Colour, 763, 1884
 Development, 2061, 2915
 Embryo, 2082
 Endomitosis, 1986
 Fasciation, 2921
 Flower, 1986, 3850, 3907
 Fruit, 763-4, 1884, 2922
 Fungi, 249
Fusarium, 774, 1069, 1889, 2112, 2932, 3909
 Genetics, 256, 763, 1431, 1884, 2113-4, 2911, 2917, 2921, 2928, 3907
 Grafting, 987
 Growth period, 762, 764, 1887
 Heat, drought, resistance, 771, 773, 2931
 Heterosis, 39, 765, 1672, 1842, 1873, 1877, 2914-5, 3849, 3898-900
 Hybridization, 238, 249, 760, 764, 768, 1018, 1875-6, 2082, 2872, 3083, 3106, 3668, 3843, 3897
 Hybridization, graft, 769, 987, 1879, 2148, 2907, 2918, 3074, 3082, 3609, 3902-5
 Hybridization, intergeneric, 2872, 2920
 Hybridization, interspecific, 256, 758, 766, 1873, 2082, 2916, 2920, 2929, 3901, 3908, 3910
 Irrigation, 771
 Leaf, 2917
 Lethals, 1874, 3901
 Linkage, 1874
 Meiosis, 1878
Meloidogyne, 249
 Morphology, 1883
 Multiple genes, 3901
 Mutation, induced, 1881
 Mutation, somatic, 2917
 Parthenocarpy, 773
 Pathology, 247, 2119
Phytophthora, 215, 500, 1431-2
 Pollination, 2872, 2920, 3849
 Polyploidy, 1882
 Pure lines, 2872
Pythium, 1069
 Quality of product, 249, 985, 1885, 2121, 2923-5, 3851
 Quantitative characters, 1344, 2911
 Seed, 2118, 3908
 Seed production, 767, 3849
 Size, 764
Stemphylium, 1889
 Sterility, fertility, 766, 768-9, 1878, 2913, 3668
 Taxonomy, 766, 1873, 1883, 2926, 3850
 Variety trials, 760, 1876, 2070, 2909-10, 3895
 Vegetative reproduction, 2918
Verticillium, 635
 Viruses, 256, 2113-4, 2928
 X rays, 1881, 2112, 3909
 Yield, 1886-7

MACROPHOMINA

Corchorus. Jute, 161

Maize, *see* *Zea*
 Maleic hydrazide
Allium. Onion, 3020
 Pulses, 3020
Malpighia
 Vitamins, 2803, 3748
 Malting quality, *see* quality of product
Malus. Apple, 1684, 1690-1, 1707, 3681
 Adaptive modification, 638, 1695, 2763
 Breeding, 238, 627, 636-7, 1025, 1070, 1665, 1669-70, 1673, 1680, 1688, 1692-3, 1706, 1708, 1710, 1712, 1714, 1837, 2742, 2750, 2754, 2756-7, 2761, 2764, 2766, 3061, 3664, 3668, 3679, 3685
 Chimeras, 1700-1, 2743, 2759, 3664, 3686
 Chromosome number, 3668, 3683, 3687
 Colchicine, 3668
 Cold resistance, 634, 1688-9, 1695, 1708-14, 2763, 3690-1
 Colour, 641-2, 1705
 Embryo, 1706
Eriosoma, 629, 3664, 3666
Erwinia, 2764
 Fertilization, sexual, 1711
 Flower, 2762
 Fruit, 641-2, 1704-5
Fusarium, 3684
 Genetics, 645
 Germination, 643, 3690
 Grafting, 627, 630, 2744, 2746, 2761, 3684
 Growth period, 1702, 2761
 Hybridization, 627, 629, 635, 638, 1019, 1664, 1667, 1694-8, 1709, 1711, 1713, 2743, 3060, 3666, 3676
 Hybridization, intergeneric, 627, 639, 2747
 Hybridization, interspecific, 645, 1689, 3691
 Leaf, 1675
 Meiosis, 3687
 Morphology, 3683, 3689
 Mutation, induced, 640, 1675
 Mutation, somatic, 641-2, 1699, 1704-5, 2758
Podosphaera, 627, 2765, 3060-1
 Pollination, 1654, 3682-3
 Polyploidy, 1674, 1700-1, 2743, 2759-60, 3668
 Quality of product, 644, 985, 1656, 2743, 2753, 3670
 Radiation, 640
Sclerotinia, 1683
 Seed, 643, 3690
 Seedlings, 1703
 Stem, 640
 Taxonomy, 3689
 Temperature, effect of, 2762, 3690
 Variety trials, 2755
Venturia, 645, 1669, 1714, 2099, 2766, 3061, 3668, 3692
 Viruses, 3693
 Vitamins, 3688
 X rays, 1675
 Mandarin, *see* *Citrus*
Mandragora
 Taxonomy, 1644
 Mangel, *see* *Beta*
Mangifera. Mango, 2749, 3718
 Quality of product, 661
 Mango, *see* *Mangifera*
 Mangold, *see* *Beta*
Manihot. Cassava
 Hybridization, interspecific, 2075
 Pollen, 3584
 Quality of product, 127
 Sterility, fertility, 3584
 Viruses, 2075
 Manioc, *see* *Manihot*
 Maple, *see* *Acer*
Marasmius
Theobroma. Cacao, 1594-6, 1598, 1607-8, 2708-9, 3101, 3602-3

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Marrow, *see Cucurbita*
Marssonina
Fragaria. Strawberry, 2118
 Maturation period, *see* growth period
 Meadow grass, *see Poa*
 Mealy endosperm
Triticum. Wheat, 2228
 Mechanization
 Crop plants, 2139-40
 Phaseolus, 3668
Medicago, 1100, 1379-80, 2455, 3416
 Adaptive modification, 3085
 Ascochyta, 2466
 Biotypes, 1085, 2458
 Breeding, 236, 467, 470-1, 987, 993, 1335-6, 1373, 1375, 2122, 2125, 2453, 2456, 2461, 2465, 2467-8, 3070, 3100, 3417
 Chromosome number, 1380
 Cold resistance, 471, 1061, 2125, 2462, 3086
 Colour, 993, 1377
 Corynebacterium, 2465
 Ditylenchus, 2083, 2122, 2454, 2465
 Empoasca, 236, 2468
 Flower, 987, 993, 1033, 2463
 Fusarium, 2466
 Genetics, 987, 993, 1033, 1086, 1376-7, 2463
 Geography, p. 323
 Habit, 2461
 Heat, drought, resistance, 2125
 History and evolution, 3421, p. 516
 Hybridization, 3069, 3085-6, 3419
 Hybridization, interspecific, 1380
 Meloidogyne, 2084
 Mutation, 3420
 Peronospora, 993
 Photoperiodism, 468
 Pollen, 470
 Pollination, 469, 1378, 2460, 3422
 Polyploidy, 1054, 1377
 Root, 2461
 Sclerotinia, 993, 2466
 Segregation, 3420
 Soil nutrients, 2466, 3390
 Stem, 2462
 Sterility, fertility, 1376
 Taxonomy, 1379, 3423
 Therioaphis, 471
 Toxic soils, 1027, 2464
 Variety trials, 1073, 1372, 1374, 2457, 3418
 Medicinal plants
 Biochemistry, 2738
 Chromosome number, 3653
 Ecology, 2737
 Polyploidy, 2737-8
 Meiosis, 63, 873-5, 965, 3063
Aegilops, 2206
Agropyron, 2448, 2451, 3415
Alopecurus, 1365
Arachis. Groundnut, 3738
Brassica, 2887
Bromus, 3394
Elymus, 3415
Hibiscus, as vegetable, 1020
Hordeum, 2448-50
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1878
Malus. Apple, 3687
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 565, 3588
Olea. Olive, 2800
Pennisetum, 122
Prunus. Cherry, 1740
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 3550
Salix, 1498
Secale. Rye, 314, 1137, 2187
Sesamum. Sesame, 1629

Meiosis—continued.

Solanum. Potato, 1419, 2570
Trifolium. Red clover, 3428
Triticum. Wheat, 314, 322, 1137, 2176, 2187
Vicia. Broad bean, 3014
Zea. Maize, 392, 2308
Zoysia, 1356
Melampsora
Linum. Flax, 531, 1085-6, 2640, 2725, 3536-7
Linum. Linseed, 1020
Populus. Poplar, 706
Melilotus. Sweet clover
Ascochyta, 481
 Breeding, 1034, 2478
 Cold resistance, 3440
 Coumarin, 1047, 2121, 2477-8
 Genetics, 481
 Geography, p. 323
 Habit, 1034
 Hybridization, 3438
 Hybridization, interspecific, 2121, 2477
 Quality of product, 2477, 3439
Meloidogyne
Capsicum, 2094, 3611
Cucumis. Cucumber, 3892
Glycine. Soya bean, 216, 3933
Gossypium. Cotton, 217
Lespedeza, 2084
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 249
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 230, 1572
Phaseolus, 3922
Phaseolus. Lima bean, 3923
 Melon, *see Citrullus* and *Cucumis*
 Mendelism, *see* genetics
Mentha
 Chromosome aberrations, 2968
 Chromosome number, 2969
 Hybridization, interspecific, 2968-9
 Polyploidy, 2969
 Methylene blue, 3034
 Millet, *see Eleusine*, *Panicum* and *Setaria*
 Milling quality, *see* quality of product
 Mint, *see Mentha*
Miscanthus
 Chromosome number, 1359
 Hybridization, interspecific, 3409
 Sterility, fertility, 3409
 Mitosis, *see* cell division
 Modifiers
 Zea. Maize, 399
 Molybdenum
 Brassica. Cauliflower, 745
 Monosomics, *see* aneuploidy
Morus. Mulberry
 Colchicine, 1752
 Leaf, 660
 Polyploidy, 1752
 Quality of product, 3717
 Taxonomy, 3716
 Mulberry, *see Morus*
 Multiple alleles, 2984
 Brassica. Cabbage, 2889
 Festuca, 1352
 Hordeum. Barley, 3105
 Linum. Flax, 3537
 Paspalum, 460
 Secale. Rye, 2278
 Trifolium. Clover, 3425
 Trifolium. Minor species, 1386
 Multiple genes, 814
 Fragaria. Strawberry, 695
 Gossypium. Cotton, 3520
 Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 222
 Lycopersicon. Tomato, 3901

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Multiple genes—*continued*.

- Spinacia*. Spinach, 3877
- Triticum*. Wheat, 1175
- Vaccinium*, 1778
- Zea*. Maize, 407
- Musa*. Banana
 - Breeding, 214, 3101
 - Chromosome aberrations, 3768
 - Fusarium*, 3769
 - History and evolution, 1682, 1788
 - Hybridization, interspecific, 136, 1022, 1788
 - Mutation, somatic, 1789
 - Sterility, fertility, 138
 - Taxonomy, 696, 1788–9
- Musa*, for fibre
 - Variety trials, 3542
- Musk melon, *see Cucumis*
- Mustard, *see Brassica*
- Mutation, 14, 16–7, 26, 50, 84, 97, 109, 243, 832–3, 917–21, 923, 931, 934, 944–5, 948–50, 960–1, 972, 977, 1962, 2011–3, 2040, 2990–4, 3033, 3042, 3045, p. 123
 - Avena*. Oats, 1211, 2268
 - Fagus*. Beech, 1812
 - Gossypium*. Cotton, 528, 1048, 3518
 - Lupinus*. Lupin, 1393
 - Medicago*, 3420
 - Phoenix*. Date, 3744
 - Pinus*. Pine, 3819
 - Pisum*. Pea, 2949–50
 - Solanum*. Potato, 2574
 - Sorghum*, for sugar, 218
 - Trifolium*. Clover, 3425
 - Vicia*. Broad bean, 3025
 - Vitis*, 2827
 - Zea*. Maize, 246, 388, 1067, 1249, 1261, 2303–4, 3277
- Mutation, back, 2027
- Mutation, induced, 47, 73, 85–9, 93–5, 99–100, 243, 839–40, 922, 924–7, 937, 940, 942, 951, 957, 2020, 2024–6, 2035–7, 2043, 2076, 2081, 3018–9, 3034, 3043–4
 - Alopecurus*, 1365
 - Arachis*. Groundnut, 220, 1756, 3738
 - Avena*. Oats, 295, 353, 2119, 3234
 - Cereals, 295
 - Corchorus*. Jute, 2645
 - Crop plants, 110, 263, 1092, 2995
 - Fruit crops, 1675
 - Hordeum*. Barley, 415, 1300–3, 2333, 3301, 3313–4, 3936
 - Linum*. Flax, 1485
 - Linum*. Linseed, 1485
 - Lupinus*. Lupin, 1394, 2119
 - Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 1881
 - Malus*. Apple, 640, 1675
 - Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 1567
 - Oryza*. Rice, 134, 247
 - Paspalum*, 1336
 - Pennisetum*, 3343
 - Pisum*. Pea, 2956, 3936–7
 - Poa*, 2066
 - Prunus*. Cherry, 1675
 - Prunus*. Plum, 1675
 - Triticum*. Wheat, 295, 319, 1028, 2197, 2199, 3177
 - Zea*. Maize, 1251–2, 1254, 3278–9
- Mutation, somatic, 841
 - Citrus*, 654
 - Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 2917
 - Malus*. Apple, 641–2, 1699, 1704–5, 2758
 - Musa*. Banana, 1789
 - Pyrus*. Pear, 3694
 - Rubus*. Blackberry, 681
 - Vitis*, 3770
- Mycosphaerella*
 - Fragaria*. Strawberry, 2118, 3668

Mycosphaerella—*continued*.

- Linum*. Linseed, 1025, 2723
- Pisum*. Pea, 2962
- NASTURTIIUM*. Water cress
 - Cytology, 2887
- Needle grass, *see Stipa*
- Nephelium*. Litchi, 249
- Neutrons, 47, 881
 - Avena*. Oats, 2119
 - Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 1568
 - Oryza*. Rice, 247
 - Zea*. Maize, 392, 3278–9
- Nickel, 2017
- Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 1571, p. 333
 - Alternaria*, 1576
 - Amphidiploidy, 829, 3589
 - Bacteria, 1573, 3592
 - Bacterium*, 2685
 - Biochemistry, 1569, 2682
 - Biotypes, 2679
 - Breeding, 82, 229–30, 560–3, 570, 1020, 1025, 1085, 1563, 1565, 1574, 1578–9, 2070, 2119–20, 2122, 2673, 2676, 2681, 2685, 2689, 3099, 3587, 3592, 3594
 - Cercospora*, 1576
 - Chlorophyll, 568
 - Chromosome aberrations, 566, 1566–8, 2677
 - Colletotrichum*, 1575
 - Colour, 569, 2683
 - Development, 3591
 - Fertilization, sexual, 82, 2676
 - Flower, 569, 2683
 - Fungi, 1582
 - Fusarium*, 228–9, 248, 2685
 - Genetics, 569, 1580, 2674, 2680, 2683, 2985
 - γ rays, 1568, 3589
 - Habit, 563
 - Heterosis, 2675
 - Heterozygosis, 34
 - History and evolution, 2680, p. 131
 - Hybridization, 82, 248, 563–4, 1014, 1582, 2675–6, 2687–8
 - Hybridization, graft, 2676
 - Hybridization, interspecific, 229, 981, 1566, 1575, 1582, 2676–8, 2680, 3588
 - Leaf, 569
 - Meiosis, 565, 3588
 - Meloidogyne*, 230, 1572
 - Mutation, 231, 574
 - Mutation, induced, 1567
 - Neutrons, 1568
 - Pathology, 571–2, 1572, 2070, 2120, 2684
 - Peronospora*, 2676
 - Phytophthora*, 228–9, 231, 248, 572, 1574, 2685, 2687, 3099
 - Plusia*, 1085, 1580
 - Pollen, 2681
 - Pratylenchus*, 230
 - Pseudomonas*, 229, 248, 572–3, 1576, 2684, 2686
 - Quality of product, 570, 1570, 2684, 3591
 - Quantitative characters, 2674, 2985, 3590
 - Sex, 248
 - Sterility, fertility, 567, 2678, 2680–1
 - Taxonomy, p. 131
 - Thielaviopsis*, 229, 248, 573, 1025, 1577–9, 2071, 2688, 3594
 - Thrips*, 2071
 - Tumours, 981, 3589
 - Variety trials, 1564
 - Viruses, 229, 248, 572–4, 1085, 1579, 1581–2, 2675–6, 2684, 2689, 3595
 - Xanthomonas*, 1572
 - X rays, 1567

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Nitrogen
 Beta. Sugar beet, 1515
 Vicia. Broad bean, 885
 Nitrogen mustard, 3043-4
 Vicia. Broad bean, 885
 Nonparasitic leaf spot
 Hordeum. Barley, 167
 N-oxide mustard
 Vicia. Broad bean, 3021
 Nucellar seedlings
 Citrus, 2785
 Nucleic acids, 54-5, 864-6, 869, 924, 1984, 3003-5, 3007
 Nucleolar organizer
 Triticum. Wheat, 2207
 Nucleolus, 3009
 Nucleus, 23, 241, 245, 859-60, 930, 952, 1924, 1977-80,
 3004, 3008, 3035-6, 3051-2
 Number of parts
 Prunus. Plum, 1736
 Zea. Maize, 2319
 Nupserha
 Corchorus. Jute, 2645
 Nuts, 1677

 OAK, *see Quercus*
 Oat grass, *see Arrhenatherum and Danthonia*
 Oats, *see Avena*
 Oidium
 Hevea. Rubber, 621, 624
 Oil palm, *see Elaeis*
 Oil plants, 3622
 Breeding, 116, 1621, 2717, 3086
 Growth period, 3086
 Okra, *see Hibiscus*
 Olea. Olive, 168-9, 1760-1, 2799, 2801
 Breeding, 2801, 3747
 Chromosome aberrations, 1762
 Flower, 670, 3747
 Meiosis, 2800
 Pollen, 3746
 Quality of product, 2802
 Oligogenes, *see genetics*
 Olive, *see Olea*
 Onion, *see Allium*
 Onobrychis. Sainfoin
 Breeding, 3437
 Ontogeny, *see development*
 Oospora
 Solanum. Potato, 3476
 Ophiobolus
 Avena. Oats, 3231
 Triticum. Wheat, 338, 3197
 Orbignya
 Hybridization, interspecific, 3651
 Orchard grass, *see Dactylis*
 Origin of life, 855
 Orobanche
 Helianthus. Sunflower, 611, 2071, 3614, 3646-7
 Oryza. Rice, 184, 434, 1322, 2123, 2352, 2413, 3353-4,
 3374-5
 Autumn decline, 2381
 Biochemistry, 1332, 2364
 Biotypes, 2379, 3366
 Breeding, 134, 247, 435-6, 438-9, 444, 448, 980, 1022,
 1106, 1317-24, 1330-1, 2055, 2353, 2355-6, 2358-9,
 2364, 2368-72, 2381, 2384, 2388-90, 2392, 2397, 2612,
 3103, 3352, 3355-60, 3379-81
 Caryopsis, 2372, 3365
 Chemicals, effect of, 134
 Chromosome morphology, 2354
 Colchicine, 2402
 Cold resistance, 1328, 2384, 2415, 3377
 Colour, 193, 3361, 3363, 3365
 Development, 1328

Oryza—continued.

Embryology, 2400, 2409, 3371
 Flower, 3372
 Genetics, 193, 441, 2360, 2393-4, 2411, 2414, 3361-2
 Germination, 123, 2403
 Growth period, 2387, 2404, 3369, 3376, 3382
 Hairs, 3372
 Haploidy, 2401
 Heat, drought, resistance, 126, 2380
Helminthosporium, 162
 Heterosis, 2396
 History and evolution, 1095, 2354, 2367, 3365, 3370
 Hybridization, 438, 446, 1325, 1333, 2128, 2354, 2363,
 2367, 2374-5, 2378, 2395, 2402, 3355, 3370
 Hybridization, interspecific, 1325-6
 Hydrogen sulphide, 440
 Insects, 2381
 Linkage, 2360, 3363
 Lodging, 2357, 2383, 3379-82
 Mutation, induced, 134, 247
 Neutrons, 247
 Oxygen, 3376
 Pathology, 447
 Photoperiodism, 185, 441-2, 1329, 2354, 2365-6, 2376-7,
 2405-7, 3369
 Photosynthesis, 3368
Piricularia, 118, 133, 1332-3, 2358, 2378, 2382, 2416-7
 Pollen, 443
 Polyploidy, 2399-400, 2402, 3367
 Population genetics, 3364
 Quality of product, 444, 1330, 2363, 2410
 Quantitative characters, 2359, 3362
Radopholus, 2418-20
 Redox potential, 447
 Seedlings, 3377
 Seed production, 2397
 Shedding, 2408
 Soil nutrients, 2362, 2382
 Stem, 1322
 Sterility, fertility, 2354, 2367, 2375, 2399, 2402, 2411,
 3355, 3367, 3370
 Stomata, 133
 Taxonomy, 445, 2374, 2379, 2412, 3366, 3373
 Temperature, effect of, 442
 Translocation, 1327, 2398
 Variety trials, 437, 2361, 2373, 2391
 Waterlogging, 448, 2386, 3378
 X rays, 247, 1327, 2398
 Yield, 2359, 2414
 Oscinella
 Hordeum. Barley, 425
 Ovary, *see flower*
 Overdominance, *see heterosis*
 Ovule
 Triticum. Wheat, 1159
 Oxalis, 488
 Oxycoccus. Cranberry
 Breeding, 238, 3368
 Oxygen, 964, 3016
 Oryza. Rice, 3376
 Vicia. Broad bean, 885

 PADDY, *see Oryza*
 Panicum
 Aneuploidy, 3411
 Breeding, 998, 2343, 3087, 3098, 3344, 3349, 3410
 Pathology, 3087
 Pollination, 3349
 Variety trials, 3735
 Papaver. Poppy, p. 334
 Flower, 3618
 Heterosis, 2712
 Hybridization, 3604
 Polyploidy, 897

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Papaver—continued.

- Quality of product, 3604
- Variety trials, 2711
- Papaw, *see Asimina and Carica*
- Papaya, *see Carica*
- Paprika, *see Capsicum*
- Parsley, *see Petroselinum*

Parthenium

- Apomixis, 1653
- Genetics, 1653
- Parthenocarp
- Citrus*. Lemon, 2789
- Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 773
- Pyrus*. Pear, 3695
- Saccharum*. Sugar cane, 2654
- Theobroma*. Cacao, 580

Parthenogenesis, *see* apomixis

Paspalum

- Breeding, 247, 1049, 3344, 3346
- Caryopsis*, 1049
- Growth period, 2441
- Inbreeding, 460
- Multiple alleles, 460
- Mutation, induced, 1336
- Photoperiodism, 2441
- Quality of product, 1049
- Sterility, fertility, 460

Passiflora. Passion fruit

- Breeding, 249
- Passion fruit, *see Passiflora*
- Paternal inheritance, *see* patrocliny
- Pathology, p. 123, p. 321
- Patrocliny
- Vitis*, 2820

Pea, *see Pisum*

Peach, *see Prunus*

Peanut, *see Arachis*

Pear, *see Pyrus*

Pecan, *see Carya*

Pennisetum

- Apomixis, 1363, 3412
- Breeding, 2446, 3730
- Flower, 2446
- Hybridization, 121, 3341-3
- Hybridization, interspecific, 122, 3350
- Inbreeding, 3341
- Meiosis, 122
- Mutation, induced, 3343
- Puccinia*, 3350
- Sterility, fertility, 2446, 3343
- Striga*, 2342
- Taxonomy, 3730

Pepper, *see Capsicum and Piper*

Peppermint, *see Mentha*

Perianth, *see* flower

Perilla

- Chromosome number, 1633
- Period, growth, *see* growth period

Peronospora

- Brassica*, 3868
- Medicago*, 993
- Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 2676
- Spinacia*. Spinach, 3879

Persea. Avocado, 2749, 2804-5

- Chemicals, effect of, 2809
- Chromosome number, 672
- Flower, 1763
- Fruit, 2809
- Grafting, 2808, 2813
- Hybridization, 2806
- Hybridization, interspecific, 672
- Phytophthora*, 2811-2
- Pollination, 2807
- Toxic soils, 2810

Persea—continued.

- Verticillium*, 1764, 2813
- Persimmon, *see Diospyros*
- Petal, *see* flower
- Petroselinum*. Parsley
- Breeding, 3852
- Germination, 3852
- Phages, *see* bacteriophages
- Phalaris*, 2442
- Amphidiploidy, 1336
- Chromosome aberrations, 1086, 1364
- Chromosome number, 1086
- Colchicine, 1336
- Genetics, 1086
- Hybridization, interspecific, 1085
- Nucleus, 1364
- Sterility, fertility, 1086
- Phaseolus*, 783, 1083, 1892
- Bacteria, 1898
- Breeding, 215, 237, 993, 1336, 1670, 1895, 1898, 2122, 3668, 3840, 3915, 3918-9, 3921, p. 319
- Cold resistance, 787, 993
- Colletotrichum*, 2117, 3668
- Colour, 3919
- Fruit, 3919
- Fusarium*, 2116
- Glomerella*, 3921
- Heat, drought, resistance, 3847
- Heterosis, 1955
- History and evolution, 784
- Hybridization, 780, 3920
- Hybridization, graft, 1965
- Hybridization, interspecific, 1894-5, 2116, 2119, 3915
- Linkage, 2940
- Mechanical harvesting, 3668
- Meloidogyne*, 3922
- Pathology, 993, 1893
- Pseudomonas*, 3668
- Quality of product, 785-6, 1897, 3916-20
- Quantitative characters, p. 319
- Seed, 785, 2940
- Symbiosis, 2934
- Taxonomy, 1896
- Variety trials, 782, 1893, 2870, 2938-9
- Viruses, 3847, 3922
- Xanthomonas*, 3668
- Phaseolus*. Lima bean
- Breeding, 1070, 1899
- Heat, drought, resistance, 1070
- Hybridization, interspecific, 780
- Meloidogyne*, 3923
- Pollination, 788
- Rhizoctonia*, 1899
- Phialea*
- Lolium*, 112, 3402
- Phleum*, 3089
- Biotypes, 3392
- Breeding, 1381, 2066, 2068, 2430
- Chromosome number, 456
- Cold resistance, 2068
- Growth period, 452, 3392
- Heat, drought, resistance, 2430
- Quality of product, 452
- Scolecotrichum*, 2087
- Soil nutrients, 3390
- Taxonomy, 456, 2429
- Variety trials, 450, 995
- Phoenix*. Date
- Fusarium*, 3745
- Mutation, 3744
- Phoma*
- Allium*, 247
- Apium*. Celery, 751
- Beta*. Sugar beet, 1520

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

- Phoma*—continued.
Brassica. Cabbage, 3875
- Photoperiodism
Avena. Oats, 357, 3224, 3228
 Cereals, 296, 3138
Corchorus. Jute, 2645
 Crop plants, 3113
Fragaria. Strawberry, 227, 690, 3766
 Forest trees, 2863, p. 699
Gossypium. Cotton, 1469
 Grasses, 3138
Helianthus. Jerusalem artichoke, 3859
Hordeum. Barley, 1155
Lactuca. Lettuce, 1836
Lespedeza, 1390, 2476
Lupinus. Lupin 3436
Medicago, 468
Oryza. Rice, 185, 441–2, 1329, 2354, 2365–6, 2376–7, 2405–7, 3369
Paspalum, 2441
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 154
Secale. Rye, 1225, 2280
Solanum. Potato, 1420, 2574, 3461–2
Trifolium. Minor species, 3435
Triticum. Wheat, 311, 1155–6, 2213–4, 3183
Vicia. Broad bean, 3436
Vicia. Vetch, 3436
Zea. Maize, 1003
- Photosynthesis
Juglans. Walnut, 2792
Oryza. Rice, 3368
- Phylogeny, *see* evolution, general theory and history and evolution
- Physalospora*
Vaccinium, 1063
- Physiology, p. 699
- Physoderma*
Zea. Maize, 2322
- Phytomyza*
Hordeum. Barley, 1312
- Phytophaga*
Triticum. Wheat, 1200–1
- Phytophthora*
Castanea. Chestnut, 3726
Fragaria. Strawberry, 1662, 2118, 3061, 3767
Glycine. Soya bean, 3932
Humulus. Hop, 1084
Juglans. Walnut, 3722
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 215, 500, 1431–2
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 228–9, 231, 248, 572, 1574, 2685, 2687, 3099
Persea. Avocado, 2811–2
Pinus. Pine, 2865, 3837
Solanum. Potato, 111, 113–4, 203, 215, 498–502, 987, 993, 1063, 1407, 1409–11, 1430–4, 2102, 2121, 2501, 2504, 2507–8, 2521, 2528, 2542, 2544, 2548–9, 2554–5, 2595–8, 3106, 3110, 3462, 3467, 3472, 3474, 3477–81
Theobroma. Cacao, 1594, 1597, 2708
- Picea*. Spruce, 3089
Armillaria, 2867
 Biotypes, 1818, 2853
 Breeding, 721, 1827
 Colchicine, 1808
 Cold resistance, 2864, 3789
 Flower, 721
 Fruit, 3820
 History and evolution, 2853, 3820
 Hybridization, intergeneric, 2851
 Hybridization, interspecific, 706, 1832, 3792
 Polyploidy, 1808
Pissodes, 1832
 Pollination, 1830
 Seed, 1827
 Seed production, 1830
- Pigeon pea, *see* *Cajanus*
 Pigmentation, *see* colour
 Pimento, *see* *Capsicum*
 Pine, *see* *Pinus*
 Pineapple, *see* *Ananas*
Pinus. Pine, 3789, 3832
Armillaria, 2046
 Biotypes, 1817, 1823–4, 2855, 3833
 Breeding, 721, 724, 1827, 2860, 2865–6, 3812–5, 3825, 3837
 Cold resistance, 1064
Cronartium, 724, 1831, 2866
Dendroctonus, 2868
 Development, 1823
 Flower, 720
 Fruit, 721, 3824
 Genetics, 1828
 Grafting, 719–20
 Growth period, 2859
 Heterosis, 3824
 Hybridization, 1819, 2861
 Hybridization, interspecific, 706, 723, 725, 1064, 1813, 2849, 2861, 3791–2, 3824, 3836
 Mutation, 3819
 Pathology, 723, 3836
Phytophthora, 2865, 3837
 Polyploidy, 2861
 Ploughing, 720
 Pollination, 1830, 2860
 Quality of product, 722, 1828, 2861
Rhyacionia, 725
 Seed, 719, 1824, 1827, 3825
 Seed production, 1829–30, 3835
 Sterility, fertility, 1826
 Taxonomy, 1814–5, 2862, 3826
 Variety trials, 3834
 Vegetative reproduction, 3822
- Piper*, Pepper, 131, 593
- Piricularia*
Oryza, Rice, 118, 133, 1332–3, 2358, 2378, 2382, 2416–7
- Pissodes*
Picea. Spruce, 1832
- Pistachio, *see* *Pistacia*
Pistacia. Pistachio, 2795
- Pistil, *see* flower
- Pisum*. Pea, 793, 1025, 1909–12, 3122
Ascochyta, 2962, 3668
 Biochemistry, 2951, 2960
 Biotypes, 3938
 Breeding, 780, 1913–4, 1916, 2068, 2122, 2960, 2963, 3668, 3840, 3944
Bruchus, 1920, 2963
 Chemicals, effect of, 70
 Chromosome aberrations, 70, 1994, 3026
 Chromosome morphology, 2957, 3937
 Colchicine, 1994, 3026
 Cold resistance, 2068, 2122
 Colour, 1916
 Cytoplasmic inheritance, 3936
 Development, 2959
 Fasciation, 1915, 3939
 Flower, 3850
 Fruit, 2946, 3940
Fusarium, 1911–2, 1919, 3058, 3944
 Genetics, 2949–50, 3668, 3942
 Grafting, 1914
 Growth period, 1914
 Heterosis, 2955
 Hormones, 795
 Hybridization, 1916, 1920, 3843, 3935, 3939
 Hybridization, graft, 281
 Hybridization, interspecific, 2954
 Lindane, 1994
 Linkage, 2947, 2950–1, 2953, 3934, 3940–1

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Pisum—continued.

- Mutation, 2949–50
- Mutation, induced, 2956, 3936–7
- Mycosphaerella*, 2962
- Photoperiodism, 1002
- Pollen, 796
- Quality of product, 1917–8, 2122, 2961, 3943
- Quantitative characters, 2960
- Seed, 1916, 3940–2
- Symbiosis, 2934
- Taxonomy, 3850, 3935
- Temperature, effect of, 2959
- Translocation, 2948, 2952, 2957–8
- Variety trials, 794, 2945, 3841
- Viruses, 1911–2, 1921, 3944
- X rays, 70, 2956, 3936–7

Plantago

- Polyploidy, 619, 1646
- Plantain, *see Musa and Plantago*
- Plasmagenes, *see cytoplasmic inheritance*

Plasmodiophora

- Brassica*. Cabbage, 3668

Plasmopara

- Vitis*, 199

Plastids, 45

Pleiotropy, 916

- Cicer*. Chickpea, 2964

Ploughing

- Pinus*. Pine, 720

Plum, *see Prunus*

Plusia

- Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 1085, 1580

Poa, 1342

- Adaptation, p. 697
- Aneuploidy, 22, 1340
- Apomixis, 27, 1341
- Biotypes, 27, 1062
- Breeding, 3386, 3391
- Chromosome number, 240, 1341
- Germination, 2427
- Heat, drought, resistance, 248
- History and evolution, 2427
- Hybridization, interspecific, 239–40, 2427
- Puccinia*, 248

Podocarpus

- Chromosome number, 2857

Podosphaera

- Malus*. Apple, 627, 2765, 3060–1

Pollen, 47, 868, 906, 3027

- Beta*. Sugar beet, 3572

Bromus, 3396

- Corchorus*. Jute, 1492

Cryptomeria, 2858

- Cucumis*. Cucumber, 2873

Forest trees, 1820, 3798

Fruit crops, 3677

- Gossypium*. Cotton, 144

Hibiscus, as vegetable, 779

Larix. Larch, 1821

- Manihot*. Cassava, 3584

Malus. Apple, 3687

Medicago, 470

- Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 2681

Olea. Olive, 3746

Oryza. Rice, 443

Pisum. Pea, 796

Pome fruits, 1687

Poncirus, 653

- Solanum*. Egg plant, 2873

Solanum. Potato, 226, 247, 1423, 2509, 2531, 2539, 2578, 3465

Zea. Maize, 3269

Pollination, 2006, p. 528, p. 529

- Avena*. Oats, 3225

Pollination—continued.

- Brassica*. Rape, 147, 1622, 2720
- Brassica*. Sprouting broccoli, 746, 1622
- Castanea*. Chestnut, 3725
- Citrus*. Mandarin, 1751
- Cucumis*. Cucumber, 2872, 3849
- Cucumis*. Melon, 3849
- Forest trees, 1810
- Gossypium*. Cotton, 172, 524–6, 1475, 2627, 3521–2
- Grasses, 2425
- Hibiscus*, 536
- Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 2872, 2920, 3849
- Malus*. Apple, 1654, 3682–3
- Medicago*, 469, 1378, 2460, 3422
- Panicum*, 3349
- Persea*. Avocado, 2807
- Phaseolus*. Lima bean, 788
- Picea*. Spruce, 1830
- Pinus*. Pine, 1830, 2860
- Prunus*. Peach, 2778
- Raphanus*. Radish, 3855
- Ribes*. Black currant, 3753
- Secale*. Rye, 2276, 3236–7
- Setaria*, 1313
- Solanum*. Potato, 492, 2575–6
- Sorghum*, 157, 430
- Spinacia*. Spinach, 750
- Taraxacum*, for rubber, 3237
- Thea*. Tea, 3597
- Theobroma*. Cacao, 578, 1599
- Tsuga*, 1825
- Vitis*, 2830
- Zea*. Maize, 1262, 3268
- Polygenes, *see multiple genes*
- Polygonum*, 3416
- Polymeric genes, *see multiple genes*
- Polyploidy, 51, 197, 964–5, 1981, 2000–2, 2004, 2029, 3027, 3053–4
- Agropyron*, 1371, 2449–50
- Allium*. Onion, 76–8, 871
- Alnus*. Alder, 706, 3792
- Amelanchier*, 3668
- Androcymbium*, 1645
- Asparagus*, 3668
- Avena*. Oats, 3222
- Beta*, 1397
- Beta*. Sugar beet, 556, 1528, 1556, 1558, 3569–79, 3582
- Betula*. Birch, 1808, 3792, 3810
- Bothriochloa*, 2445
- Brassica*. Cabbage, 3856, 3871–3
- Brassica*. Toria, 1020
- Brassica*. Turnip, 3856, 3871–3
- Calamagrostis*, 2423
- Cannabis*. Hemp, 2643
- Carica*. Papaya, 3750
- Cicer*. Chickpea, 198
- Coffea*. Coffee, 1022
- Corchorus*. Jute, 2645
- Crop plants, 896, 1098, 2136
- Cryptomeria*, 2858
- Cucurbita*, 755
- Danthonia*, 1086
- Dichanthium*, 2445
- Fagopyrum*. Buckwheat, 352, 2063, 2249, 3211
- Festuca*, 459
- Fragaria*. Strawberry, 1784
- Glandularia*, 898
- Gossypium*. Cotton, 3517
- Grasses, 451, 2076
- Heteropogon*, 463
- Hordeum*. Barley, 417, 2070, 2120, 2449–50, 3315
- Humulus*. Hop, 583, 585, 591
- Leguminous forage crops, 451, 2120

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Polyploidy—continued.

- Linum*. Linseed, 1020
- Lolium*, 2438
- Luffa*, 1497
- Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 1882
- Medicago*, 1054, 1377, 3420
- Medicinal plants, 2738
- Malus*. Apple, 1674, 1700–1, 2743, 2759–60, 3668
- Mentha*, 2969
- Morus*. Mulberry, 1752
- Oryza*. Rice, 2399–400, 2402, 3367
- Papaver*. Poppy, 897
- Picea*. Spruce, 1808
- Pinus*. Pine, 2861
- Plantago*, 619, 1646
- Prunus*. Cherry, 2743, 3668, 3705
- Prunus*. Plum, 2772
- Pyrus*. Pear, 3061
- Raphanus*. Radish, 1845, 3668, 3854–5, 3871–2
- Rubus*, 675
- Secale*. Rye, 368, 2070, 2120, 2270
- Sesamum*. Sesame, 1020, 1629–30
- Solanum*. Potato, 2503, 2505, 2572
- Sorghum*, 137
- Spinacia*. Spinach, 1856, 3668, 3878
- Theobroma*. Cacao, 1604
- Toria*, 2719
- Trifolium*. Crimson clover, 1065
- Trifolium*. Minor species, 1386
- Trifolium*. Red clover, 1025, 1065, 2066, 2471, 3428, 3430
- Trifolium*. Subterranean clover, 1085
- Tripsacum*, 1355
- Triticum*. Wheat, 1086, 2003
- Valeriana*, 2737
- Vitis*, 702, 2828
- Zea*. Maize, 398
- Polysomics, *see* aneuploidy
- Polyspora*
 - Linum*. Flax, 113
- Polystigma*
 - Prunus*. Plum, 648
- Polytoca*
 - Chromosome morphology, 1354
- Pome fruits, 1677, 2744
 - Flower, 2752
 - Fungi, 1667
 - Germination, 1685–6, 2751
 - Heat, drought, resistance, 1680
 - Pollen, 1687
 - Quality of product, 3679
 - Seed, 1686
- Pomegranate, *see* *Punica*
- Popcorn, *see* *Zea*
- Poplar, *see* *Populus*
- Poppy, *see* *Papaver*
- Population genetics, 836–7, 1958–60, 2986–9, p. 697, p. 698
 - Glycine*. Soya bean, 791
- Populus*. Poplar
 - Breeding, 713, 3790, 3806
 - Hybridization, 3807
 - Hybridization, interspecific, 706, 712, 1811, 2838, 3089, 3792, 3808–9
 - Melampsora*, 706
 - Pseudomonas*, 3809
 - Quality of product, 1811, 2839
 - Valsa*, 706
- Potato, *see* *Solanum*
- Pratylenchus*
 - Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 230
- Prosopis*
 - Chromosome number, 617
- Prunus*. Almond
 - Breeding, 663

Prunus. Almond—continued.

- Hormones, 3712
- Hybridization, interspecific, 3712
- Vegetative reproduction, 3712
- Prunus*. Apricot, 1668, 2770
 - Breeding, 3701
 - Cold resistance, 635, 1664, 1678, 1729–30
 - Flower, 3702
 - Fusarium*, 3703
 - Grafting, 3703
 - Hybridization, 206, 1664, 1678, 1725–6, 3700
 - Seed, 3701
 - Vegetative reproduction, 3701
 - Verticillium*, 3703
 - Xanthomonas*, 3703
- Prunus*. Cherry, 3708, p. 131
 - Bacteria, 2743
 - Biochemistry, 3704
 - Breeding, 634, 1025, 1668, 1675, 1739, 2773–4, 3061, 3676, 3679, 3706, 3709
 - Colchicine, 3668
 - Cold resistance, 1711, 2769, 3709
 - Fruit, 3704
 - Grafting, 627, 3664
 - Growth period, 634
 - Hybridization, 635, 1697, 1711, 2743, 3062
 - Hybridization, interspecific, 627, 2774, 3664, 3668, 3704, 3710
 - Leaf, 1675, 3710
 - Meiosis, 1740
 - Mutation, induced, 1675
 - Pollination, 1711
 - Polyploidy, 2743, 3668, 3705
 - Quality of product, 3679
 - Sclerotinia*, 1683
 - Seedlings, 1728, 3706
 - Size, 634, 1668
 - Sterility, fertility, 1741, 1744, 2775, 3062, 3707
 - Taxonomy, 1742
 - X rays, 1675
- Prunus*. Peach, 649–50, 1745, 3711
 - Armillaria*, 2046
 - Biochemistry, 652
 - Breeding, 237, 651, 1669, 1746, 2744, 2776, 3061, 3676, p. 698
 - Cold resistance, 634, 1669, 2769, 2771, 2777, 3713
 - Colour, 652
 - Embryology, 2778
 - Fruit, 652
 - Genetics, 652, p. 698
 - Growth period, 634
 - Hormones, 3712
 - Hybridization, 1725–6, 3700
 - Hybridization, graft, 1747
 - Hybridization, interspecific, 3712
 - Pollination, 2778
 - Quantitative characters, p. 698
 - Seedlings, 2771
 - Selection, natural, p. 698
 - Temperature, effect of, 2771
 - Vegetative reproduction, 3712
 - Vernalization, 2776–7
- Prunus*. Plum, 1731
 - Adaptive modification, 1738
 - Breeding, 646, 1675, 1732–3, 2742, 2771, 3668
 - Cold resistance, 1711, 1737–8, 2743, 2769
 - Flower, 1736
 - Hybridization, 1711, 2743
 - Hybridization, graft, 1747
 - Hybridization, interspecific, 1732, 1734–5, 2772
 - Leaf, 1675
 - Mutation, induced, 1675
 - Number of parts, 1736
 - Polystigma*, 648

For further information on general topics, *see* also particular branches.

Prunus. Plum—continued.

- Polyploidy, 2772
- Sclerotinia*, 1683
- Seedlings, 1728
- X rays, 1675, 2743
- Pseudoallelism, 38
- Pseudomonas*, 89, 909
 - Glycine*. Soya bean, 2686
 - Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 229, 248, 572-3, 1576, 2684, 2686
 - Phaseolus*, 3668
 - Populus*. Poplar, 3809
 - Solanum*. Potato, 2103, 2522, 2528
- Pseudoperonospora*
 - Cucumis*. Cucumber, 1868, 3102, 3848
 - Cucumis*. Melon, 249, 3883
- Pseudotsuga*. Douglas fir
- Insects, 3789
- Rhabdochline*, 3789
- Seed production, 3835
- Taxonomy, 1815, 3827-31
- Psidium*. Guava
 - Breeding, 249
- Puccinia*, 1025, 2101
- Asparagus*, 3869
- Avena*. Oats, 295, 347, 359-62, 988, 1042-3, 1215-20, 2070, 2096, 2100, 2119, 2121-2, 2260-3, 2268, 3089, 3105, 3232-4
- Carthamus*. Safflower, 1638
- Cereals, 270, 3135-7
- Helianthus*. Sunflower, 212-3, 610, 1636-7, 2108, 2122, 2733-4, 3640, 3645-6
- Hordeum*. Barley, 424, 991, 993, 1115, 1287, 1292, 2143, 2341, 3105, 3305, 3332-3
- Pennisetum*, 3350
- Poa*, 248
- Secale*. Rye, 3105
- Triticum*. Wheat, 114, 199, 202, 204, 211, 215, 295, 318, 342-51, 971, 991, 1020, 1023, 1025, 1028, 1053, 1076, 1086, 1111, 1115, 1140-1, 1174, 1183-97, 2085, 2091, 2095, 2115, 2118-9, 2121, 2129, 2237-48, 3060, 3065, 3087, 3092, 3094, 3096, 3105-6, 3202-7, 3209
- Zea*. Maize, 201-2, 405-6, 1022-3, 1274-5, 1277-8, 2075, 2090, 2324, 3096, 3099, 3296
- Pulses, 2933, 3912
 - Chromosome aberrations, 3020
 - Colletotrichum*, 781
 - Guanine, 3020
 - Maleic hydrazide, 3020
 - Quality of product, 1657
 - Symbiosis, 2934
 - Uracil, 3020
- Pumpkin, see *Cucurbita*
- Punica*. Pomegranate, 2749
 - Breeding, 1679
 - Cold resistance, 1679
- Pyrausta*
 - Zea*. Maize, 407, 3299
- Pyrenochaeta*
 - Allium*. Onion, 3862-3
- Pyrenophora*
 - Hordeum*. Barley, 2143
- Pyrus*. Pear, 1655, 1715, 2120, 2767
 - Adaptive modification, 1719, 3697
 - Armillaria*, 2046
 - Breeding, 1688, 1716-8, 2768, 3668
 - Cold resistance, 1688, 1720, 1722-3, 3697
 - Germination, 643
 - Grafting, 627, 1719-20, 1723, 2746
 - Hybridization, 3061
 - Hybridization, intergeneric, 627, 639, 3664
 - Hybridization, interspecific, 1722
 - Mutation, somatic, 3694
 - Parthenocarpy, 3695
 - Polyploidy, 3061

Pyrus. Pear—continued.

- Quality of product, 644, 1721, 2753, 3696
- Sclerotinia*, 1683
- Seed, 643
- Sterility, fertility, 3695
- X rays, 2768
- see also *Malus*
- Pythium*
 - Linum*. Flax, 2639
 - Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 1069
 - Zea*. Maize, 2321, 3295
- QUALITY of product, 963, 969, 2122, 3318, p. 128
 - Allium*. Onion, 1670
 - Apium*. Celery, 2869, 3851
 - Arachis*. Groundnut, 3731
 - Avena*. Oats, 984, 988
 - Beta*. Mangel, 2485
 - Beta*. Sugar beet, 557-8, 1036, 3580
 - Betula*. Birch, 2845
 - Brassica*. Cabbage, 743, 985, 1670, 2583
 - Brassica*. Cauliflower, 2891
 - Brassica*. Turnip, 1403-4
 - Cannabis*. Hemp, 3539
 - Carthamus*. Safflower, 204
 - Crop plants, 2138, 3115
 - Cucurbita*, 2904
 - Dactylis*, 452
 - Daucus*. Carrot, 1843-4, 3851
 - Elaeis*. Oil palm, 1639-40
 - Essential oil plants, 1835
 - Ficus*. Fig, 659
 - Forest trees, 708
 - Fragaria*. Strawberry, 632, 1658
 - Fruit crops, 730, 1676, 2974, 3667, 3679
 - Glycine*. Soya bean, 1044, 1906, 3930
 - Gossypium*. Cotton, 143, 145, 188, 521, 1048, 1472-4, 1476-7, 2631-2, 3102, 3512, 3523-7
 - Grasses, 452
 - Helianthus*. Sunflower, 3643
 - Hevea*. Rubber, 622, 3655
 - Hordeum*. Barley, 420, 988, 1016, 1287-90, 1293-4, 1296-7, 2334, 3308, 3315, 3317, 3319-20, 3322-7
 - Humulus*. Hop, 591, 989, 1614, 1619-20
 - Ipomoea*. Sweet potato, 513-4
 - Lathyrus*, 1396
 - Linum*. Flax, 3535
 - Linum*. Linseed, 1004
 - Lupinus*. Lupin, 1395
 - Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 249, 985, 1885, 2121, 2923-5, 3851
 - Malus*. Apple, 644, 985, 1656, 2743, 2753, 3670
 - Mangifera*. Mango, 661
 - Manihot*. Cassava, 127
 - Melilotus*. Sweet clover, 2477, 3439
 - Morus*. Mulberry, 3717
 - Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 570, 1570, 2684, 3591
 - Olea*. Olive, 2802
 - Oryza*. Rice, 444, 1330, 2363, 2392, 2410
 - Papaver*. Poppy, 3604
 - Paspalum*, 1049
 - Phaseolus*, 785-6, 1897, 3916-20
 - Phleum*, 452
 - Pinus*. Pine, 722, 1828, 2861
 - Pisum*. Pea, 1917-8, 2122, 2961, 3943
 - Pome fruits, 3679
 - Populus*. Poplar, 1811, 2839
 - Prunus*. Cherry, 3679
 - Pulses, 1657
 - Pyrus*. Pear, 644, 1721, 2753, 3696
 - Raphanus*. Radish, 3851, 3858
 - Ribes*. Black currant, 2744
 - Ricinus*. Castor oil plant, 1051, 1055, 2721
 - Rubus*. Raspberry, 632, 1658

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Quality of product—*continued*.

- Rumex*, 1642
- Saccharum*. Sugar cane, 538
- Secale*. Rye, 2281
- Sesamum*. Sesame, 1631
- Solanum*. Potato, 494, 1411, 1424, 2498, 2512, 2516, 2538, 2579–84, 3588, 3466
- Sorghum*, 200, 1361
- Spinacia*. Spinach, 3851
- Theobroma*. Cacao, 2707, 2710
- Trifolium*. White clover, 1005
- Triticum*. Wheat, 199, 324–8, 332, 988, 1016, 1021, 1131, 1158, 1164–6, 2175, 2216–9, 3081, 3106, 3133, 3145, 3156, 3158, 3182, 3186–9, 3208
- Vegetable crops, 3851
- Vicia*. Vetch, 1388
- Vitis*, 2832, 3782
- Zea*. Maize, 1272, 2317
- Zea*. Popcorn, 1031
- Zea*. Sweet corn, 3851
- see also vitamins

Quantitative characters, 26, 2981, p. 697

- Acacia*, for tanning, 1641
- Carica*. Papaya, 3751
- Dactylis*, 1344
- Elaeis*. Oil palm, 614
- Gossypium*. Cotton, 2616
- Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 1344, 2911
- Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 2674, 2985, 3590
- Oryza*. Rice, 2359, 3362
- Phaseolus*, p. 319
- Pisum*. Pea, 2960
- Prunus*. Peach, p. 698
- Vitis*, 1068

Quercus. Oak

- Biochemistry, 710
- Biotypes, 710
- Breeding, p. 711
- Endoconidiophora*, 941
- Flower, 3804
- Hybridization, graft, 2837
- Hybridization, interspecific, 3804, p. 711
- Taxonomy, 3805

Quince, see *Cydonia*

RACES, see biotypes

Radiation, 245, 825–6, 926, 2076, 2649, p. 127. p. 509

- Agropyron*, 315
- Arachis*. Groundnut, 1756
- Avena*. Oats, 295, 1042–3
- Cereals, 268, 295
- Crop plants, 263, 982, 1092, 2995, 3107
- Hordeum*. Barley, 415, 1301, 3313
- Malus*. Apple, 640
- Saccharum*. Sugar cane, 549
- Triticum*. Wheat, 295, 315, 1028
- Zea*. Maize, 82

Radish, see *Raphanus*

Radopholus

Oryza. Rice, 2418–20

Ramulispora

Sorghum, 433

Rape, see *Brassica*

Raphanus. Radish

- Breeding, 238, 2869, 3668, 3847
- Chemicals, effect of, 1845
- Colchicine, 1845, 3668
- Erwinia*, 3032
- Flower, 2878
- Genetics, 3853, 3857
- Habit, 3853
- Hormones, 3857
- Hybridization, 1020
- Hybridization, intergeneric, 2887

Rophanus. Radish—*continued*.

- Hybridization, interspecific, 2878
- Pollination, 3855
- Polyploidy, 1845, 3668, 3855, 3871–2
- Quality of product, 3851, 3858
- Sterility, fertility, 1020, 3857, 3871–2
- Variety trials, 2870, 3841

Raspberry, see *Rubus*

Rays, see radiation

Recessiveness, see dominance

Recombination, see segregation

Red clover, see *Trifolium*

Red currant, see *Ribes*

Redox potential

Oryza. Rice, 447

Reed grass, see *Calamagrostis* and *Phalaris*

Respiration

Beta. Sugar beet, 1556

Rhabdocline

Pseudotsuga. Douglas fir, 3789

Rheum. Rhubarb

Breeding, 207

Rhizoctonia

Beta. Sugar beet, 1537

Gossypium. Cotton, 1458

Phaseolus. Lima bean, 1899

Solanum. Potato, 509

Rhodes grass, see *Chloris*

Rhyacionia

Pinus. Pine, 725

Ribes

Breeding, 1673

Hybridization, intergeneric, 2747

Hybridization, interspecific, 2816

Ribes. Black currant

Biotypes, 682

Breeding, 3668

Colchicine, 627

Cold resistance, 2815

Colletotrichum, 1772

Cronartium, 3668

Hybridization, 1772

Hybridization, interspecific, 627, 1768, 2748

Morphology, 682

Pollination, 3753

Quality of product, 2744

Sphaerotheca, 3668

Sterility, fertility, 3753

Variety trials, 631, 1770, 2815, 3754

Vitamins, 1771

Ribes. Gooseberry

Breeding, 1668, 1768, 1773, 1775, 2744, 2748, 3668

Colchicine, 627

Fertilization, sexual, 1774

Hybridization, 683, 1680–1, 1774, 1776–7

Hybridization, interspecific, 627, 1777

Sphaerotheca, 683, 1668, 1673, 1680–1, 1768, 1777, 2744, 2748

Spines, 1680, 1774, 3668

Ribes. Red currant, 1769

Rice, see *Oryza*

Ricinus. Castor oil plant

Alternaria, 3632

Breeding, 135, 600, 1051, 1055, 1058, 1085, 1627, 3623, 3631

Genetics, 130, 3630

Hybridization, 3624, 3632

Lodging, 3632

Quality of product, 1051, 1055, 2721

Seed, 1051

Sex, 3630

Root

Beta. Sugar beet, 1543

Cucurbita, 755

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Root—continued.
Medicago, 2461
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 3553
Rootstock, *see* grafting
Roselle, *see* *Hibiscus*
Rotylenchulus
Gossypium. Cotton, 247
Rubber, *see* *Hevea*
Rubus, 674
Apomixis, 675, 3061
Colchicine, 3664
Embryo sac, 675
Hybridization, interspecific, 237, 3061, 3664
Polyploidy, 675
Sterility, fertility, 3061
Taxonomy, 676
Rubus. Blackberry
Breeding, 2744
Cold resistance, 2814
Hybridization, 3061
Hybridization, interspecific, 679–80, 1766–7
Mutation, somatic, 681
Prickles, 681, 3061
Rubus. Dewberry
Chromosome number, 282
Hybridization, interspecific, 282
Rubus. Raspberry, 1765
Breeding, 237, 632, 677, 1064, 1070, 1660, 1670, 2744, 2748, 3061, 3668, 3752
Hybridization, 678
Hybridization, interspecific, 627, 679–80, 2118, 2120
Prickles, 3752
Quality of product, 632, 1658
Sphaerotheca, 3668
Rumex
Breeding, 1642
Quality of product, 1642
Rye, *see* *Secale*
Ryegrass, *see* *Lolium*

SACCHARUM. Sugar cane, 152, 537, 541–2, 548, 1499–501, 1503, 1505, 1511, 3544, 3555–6
Aegenitia, 3557–8
Alternaria, 1518
Breeding, 153, 247, 539, 543–7, 550, 1502, 2055, 2119, 2651, 2655–6, 2658, 3546–7
Chromosome aberrations, 3549–51
Chromosome number, 544, 2653, 3554
Genetics, 3548
Growth period, 3552
Hybridization, 2653–4
Hybridization, intergeneric, 3549
Hybridization, interspecific, 3550
Inbreeding, 544
Insects, 180
Irrigation, 179
Lodging, 2655–6
Meiosis, 3550
Parthenocarpy, 2654
Pathology, 3559
Photoperiodism, 154
Quality of product, 538
Radiation, 549
Root, 3553
Soil nutrients, 179
Stagonospora, 3560
Sterility, fertility, 153, 168 1510, 3547
Taxonomy, 3554
Ustilago, 551, 2657
Variety trials, 202, 540, 1504, 1506, 1508–9, 2128, 2648, 2650, 2652, 3545
Viruses, 2658
Xanthomonas, 1507, 2658

Safflower, *see* *Carthamus*
Sage, *see* *Salvia*
Sahlbergella
Theobroma. Cacao, 1590
Sainfoin, *see* *Onobrychis*
Salinity, *see* toxic soils
Salix. Willow
Breeding, 2122
Hybridization, interspecific, 1498
Meiosis, 1498
Salvia. Sage
Chromosome aberrations, 3946
Chromosome morphology, 3946
Chromosome number, 3946
Cytology, 1924
Nucleus, 1924
Sterility, fertility, 1924
Sambucus. Elder, 3757
Breeding, 3668
Hybridization, interspecific, 3668
Sansevieria
Hybridization, interspecific, 2119
Saskatoon, *see* *Amelanchier*
Schizaphis
Secale. Rye, 2122
Scion, *see* grafting
Scirtothrips
Capsicum, 128
Sclerospora
Zea. Maize, 1022
Sclerotinia
Malus. Apple, 1683
Medicago, 993, 2466
Prunus. Cherry, 1683
Prunus. Plum, 1683
Pyrus. Pear, 1683
Trifolium. Red clover, 987, 1383
Triticum. Wheat, 1198
Secale. Rye
Adaptive modification, 2272, 2276, 3081
Amphidiploidy, 829, 1139, 2193–5
Aneuploidy, 22
Breeding, 116, 269, 287, 998, 1223, 2063, 2066, 2122, 2269–70, 2280, 3078, 3086, 3105, 3132, 3174
Chromosome aberrations, 367, 1142–3, 2188, 2273–4
Colchicine, 1139, 2120, 2194
Cold resistance, 369, 1113
Ditylenchus, 3238
Embryo, 3174
Embryology, 2279
Genetics, 2275
Heterosis, 366, 2270–1
Hybridization, 1225, 3078, 3086, 3236
Hybridization, intergeneric, 314, 1137, 1143, 2185–9, 2279, 3173–4
Hybridization, interspecific, 367, 1224, 2281, 2954
Lodging, 998
Meiosis, 2187
Multiple alleles, 2278
Photoperiodism, 1225, 2280
Pollination, 2276, 3236–7
Polyploidy, 368, 2070, 2120, 2270
Puccinia, 3105
Quality of product, 2281
Schizaphis, 2122
Selection, natural, 2274
Sterility, fertility, 1224, 2070, 2195, 2277–8
Toxoptera, 2156
Variety trials, 364–5, 995, 1222, 3100, 3129
Vegetative reproduction, 1225, 2137
X rays, 1224
Seed
Alnus, 1827

For further information on general topics, *see* also particular branches.

Seed—continued.

- Beta*. Sugar beet, 1555
- Brassica*, 3450
- Coffea*. Coffee, 2698
- Cola*, 582
- Cucurbita*, 2902
- Elaeis*. Oil palm, 615
- Leguminous forage crops, p. 704
- Linum*. Linseed, 2729
- Lupinus*. Lupin, 2480
- Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 2118, 3908
- Malus*. Apple, 643, 3690
- Phaseolus*, 785, 2940
- Picea*. Spruce, 1827
- Pinus*. Pine, 719, 1824, 1827, 3825
- Pisum*. Pea, 1916, 3940–2
- Pome fruits, 1687
- Prunus*. Apricot, 3701
- Pyrus*. Pear, 643
- Ricinus*. Castor oil plant, 1051

Seedlings

- Andropogon*, 2424
- Bouteloua*, 2424
- Citrus*. Lemon, 2788
- Grasses, 2424
- Lolium*, 3401
- Prunus*. Cherry, 1728, 3706
- Prunus*. Peach, 2771
- Prunus*. Plum, 1728

Seed production

- Allium*. Onion, 737–8
- Crop plants, 1089, 1101
- Cucumis*. Cucumber, 3849
- Cucumis*. Melon, 3849
- Forest trees, 1810, 3801
- Gossypium*. Cotton, 2619
- Helianthus*. Sunflower, 609
- Hevea*. Rubber, 1652
- Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 3849
- Oryza*. Rice, 2397
- Picea*. Spruce, 1830
- Pinus*. Pine, 1829–30, 3835
- Pseudotsuga*. Douglas fir, 3835
- Triticum*. Wheat, 3066
- Vegetable crops, 3849

Seed storage

- Vegetable crops, 2875

Seed testing

- Hordeum*. Barley, 3321
- Lupinus*. Lupin, 3442

Segregation, 15, 33, 89, 197, 818, 908–9, 2010

- Gossypium*. Cotton, 3517
- Medicago*, 3420
- Vitis*, 703

Selection, natural, 19, 28, 94, 829, 850, 1971, 2015, 2986, 3001

- Festuca*, 3403
- Forest trees, 3800–1
- Hordeum*. Barley, 3310
- Prunus*. Peach, p. 697
- Secale*. Rye, 2274

Sepal, see flower

Septoria

- Apium*. Celery, 2869
- Avena*. Oats, 204, 993, 2264–5
- Hordeum*. Barley, 2121, 2143, 3305
- Triticum*. Wheat, 1199, 2106

Serology, 165, 905, 950, 2984

- Solanum*. Potato, 2586
- Zea*. Maize, 3291–2

Sesame, see Sesamum

Sesamum. Sesame

- Breeding, 200–1, 1020, 1621, 1628, 3617, 3633
- Chemicals, effect of, 603, 1630

Sesamum. Sesame—continued.

- Fertilization, sexual, 3634
- Hybridization, distant, 3634
- Hybridization, interspecific, 603, 1629
- Meiosis, 1629
- Pathology, 603
- Polyploidy, 1020, 1629–30
- Quality of product, 1631
- Shedding, 200, 601–2, 1630
- Sterility, fertility, 1020, 1630, 3635
- Thielaviopsis*, 3617
- Viruses, 3636
- X rays, 3635

Sesbania

- Chromosome number, 484, 2482
- Taxonomy, 2482

Setaria

- Breeding, 1314, 1336, 2063, 3344
- Pollination, 1313

Sex, 900, 2019, 2105, 3047–8, 3056, p. 527

- Avena*. Oats, 358
- Cannabis*. Hemp, 248, 533–4, 1491, 2066, 2644
- Cocos*. Coconut, 666
- Cucumis*. Cucumber, 3889
- Ficus*. Fig, 658
- Humulus*. Hop, 592, 2713
- Lepidium*. Cress, 2896
- Ricinus*. Castor oil plant, 3630
- Saccharomyces*, 163–4
- Spinacia*. Spinach, 748–9, 1855–7, 3877–8
- Vitis*, 703, 3780

Sex chromosomes, 1981

Sex linkage, 970

Shedding

- Brassica*. Rape, 3627
- Gossypium*. Cotton, 1470
- Humulus*. Hop, 591
- Oryza*. Rice, 2408
- Sesamum*. Sesame, 200, 601–2, 1630
- Triticum*. Wheat, 336

Sisal, see Agave

Size, 2023

- Brassica*. Cabbage, 221
- Crop plants, 1096
- Cucurbita*, 1861
- Fragaria*. Strawberry, 634
- Lycopersicon*. Tomato, 764
- Prunus*. Cherry, 1668
- Triticum*. Wheat, 1039, 1056
- Vaccinium*, 1778

Soil nutrients

- Avena*. Oats, 298
- Brassica*. Rape, 3628
- Cereals, 298
- Crop plants, p. 701
- Grasses, 3390
- Leguminous forage crops, 3390
- Medicago*, 2466, 3390
- Oryza*. Rice, 2362, 2382
- Phleum*, 3390
- Saccharum*. Sugar cane, 179
- Trifolium*. Red clover, 3390
- Triticum*. Wheat, 298, 331–2, 987

Soja, see Glycine

Solanum. Egg plant

- Colour, 173
- Fruit, 173
- Genetics, 173
- Hybridization, 1018, 1842, 3668
- Pollen, 2873
- Sterility, fertility, 775–6, 3668
- Variety trials, 3607

Solanum, for fruit

- Translocation, 3911

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches

Solanum. Potato, 1405, 2490-2, 2497, 2528, 2533, 3451-3, 3459, 3468, p. 326, p. 332, p. 704, p. 713
 Anatomy, 1434
 Arginine, 495
 Bacteria, 3473
 Biochemistry, 2530, 2577, 3464
 Breeding, 111-2, 215, 226, 237, 247, 495-6, 498, 500, 509-10, 993, 1063, 1070, 1084, 1407, 1409-10, 1412-4, 1426, 1428-30, 1433, 1435-6, 1438-9, 1965, 2056, 2059, 2061, 2074, 2103, 2121-2, 2494, 2496, 2499, 2501, 2506, 2508-9, 2514, 2516-8, 2521, 2524-5, 2527, 2530-2, 2537-51, 2554-5, 2557-9, 2567-8, 2573, 2576, 2578, 2582-3, 2588, 2590, 2593-4, 2595-6, 2598, 2600-3, 3086-7, 3106, 3454-6, 3458-9, 3461, 3464, 3473-4, 3487, 3490-1, 3495-6, 3502, 3672-4, p. 326, p. 328, p. 332
 Cell division, 2571
 Chimeras, 2565
 Chromosome number, 1418-9, 2569
 Colchicine, 2503, 2505, 2572
 Cold resistance, 497, 1427, 2589
Corynebacterium, 2540, 2591, 3474
 Colour, 2545, 2560-1, 3457
 Cytoplasmic inheritance, 2564
 Degeneration, 2566
 Development, 3110
Ditylenchus, 3488
 Dominance, 2562
 Embryology, 3463
Empoasca, 2551
Erwinia, 2591
 Ethylene chlorhydrin, 1421
 Fertilization, sexual, 2575
 Flower, 493, 1422
 Fungi, 3473
 Fungicides, 502, 3481
Fusarium, 2499, 2502, 2535
 Genetics, 501, 3457, 3492
 Growth period, 491, 1420-1, 2573-4, 3461-2
 Heat, drought, resistance, 2501, 2545, 2590, 3471
Heterodera, 111, 505, 1407, 2548, 2595, 3485-7, 3489
 History and evolution, 1417, 2570, 2585, 2587
 Hormones, 1422, 3465
 Hybridization, 1415, 2531, 2564, 3465, 3484
 Hybridization, graft, 1426, 2589, 3476, 3482-3
 Hybridization, interspecific, 491, 497, 501, 505, 987, 1019, 1407, 1416, 1426-7, 1435, 2072, 2503, 2507, 2520, 2544, 2551, 2562-3, 2589, 3089, 3462, 3478
 Insects, 3473
 Internal tuber necrosis, 2556
Leptinotarsa, 506
 Linkage, 2511, 2560-1
 Meiosis, 1419, 2570
 Mutation, 2574
 Nitrogen mustard, 3493
Oospore, 3476
 Pathology, 1426, 2061, 2518, 2537, 2588, 3089, 3470
 Photoperiodism, 1420, 2574, 3461-2
Phytophthora, 111-2, 114, 203, 215, 498-502, 987, 993, 1063, 1407, 1409-11, 1430-2, 1434-5, 2102, 2121, 2501, 2504, 2507-8, 2521, 2528, 2542, 2544, 2548-9, 2554-5, 2595-8, 3106, 3110, 3462, 3467, 3472, 3474, 3477-81
 Pollen, 226, 247, 1423, 2509, 2531, 2539, 2578, 3465
 Pollination, 492, 2575-6
 Polyploidy, 2503, 2505, 2572
Pseudomonas, 2103, 2522, 2528
 Quality of product, 494, 1411, 1424, 2498, 2512, 2516, 2538, 2579-84, 2588, 3466
Rhizoctonia, 509
 Serology, 2586
 Sterility, fertility, 492, 1416, 2563, 3463
Streptomyces, 1070, 1410-1, 1428-9, 2121, 2511, 2527, 2529-31, 2534, 2545, 2553, 2589, 2592-5, 3472, 3474-5

Solanum. Potato—continued.

Synchytrium, 503-4, 1409-10, 1435-6, 2501, 2599, 3086, 3110, 3482-3
 Taxonomy, 1425, 2585-6, 3467, 3469
 Temperature, effect of, 1421, 2584
 Texture, 1428
 Toxic soils, 2078
 Variety trials, 489-90, 504, 990, 995, 1408, 1411, 2493, 2495, 2513, 2599
Verticillium, 1406, 2519, 2523, 2530, 2534-5, 2600, 3472, 3484
 Viruses, 108, 111, 114, 507-10, 1411, 1437-9, 2121, 2501, 2506, 2510, 2515, 2523-6, 2536, 2541, 2547-50, 2552, 2595, 2601-4, 3472-4, 3492-502
 Vitamins, 2546
 Yield, 2581
see also Lycopersicon
Sorbus,
 Apomixis 2846-7
 Biotypes, 3802
 Chromosome number, 2847
 Embryology, 2847
 History and evolution, 2846
 Hybridization, 2846
 Hybridization, interspecific, 2747
 Taxonomy, 3799
Sorghum, 2443
 Aneuploidy, 2349
 Breeding, 119-20, 428, 430, 2612, 3097-8, 3335-8, 3730, 3736
 Caryopsis, 169
 Chromosome aberrations, 1316, 2348, 3351
 Chromosome number, 2347
Colletotrichum, 433, 2122
 Colour, 169
 Flower, 1024
 Genetics, 169, 1032
 Growth period, 1024
 Heat, drought, resistance, 464
Helminthosporium, 433
 History and evolution, 137, 3351
 Hybridization, 201, 429, 1024, 1075, 1080, 1315, 2344-5, 2351, 3098, 3337
 Hybridization, interspecific, 1029, 2346, 3070, 3335
 Inflorescence, 431
 Linkage, 158
 Lodging, 1032
 Morphology, 3730
 Pollination, 157, 430
 Polyploidy, 137, 2350, 3351
 Quality of product, 200, 1361, 2121, 3340
Ramulispora, 433
Sphacelotheca, 432-3
 Sterility, fertility, 1075, 1080, 2345, 2351, 3098, 3337
Striga, 2342
 Taxonomy, 3730
 Variety trials, 3735-6
 X rays, 431
 Yield, 3407
Sorghum, for forage, 461, 1050, 1358, 2443
 Breeding, 159, 170, 1357, 1361, 2121-2, 3070, 3338
 Cell division, 1360
 Genetics, 3406
 Heterosis, 156, 3405
 Hybridization, 429, 3407
 Hybridization, interspecific, 2346, 3408
Sorghum, for sugar, 1358
 Dominance, 218
 Mutation, 218
 Stem, 218
 Variety trials, 2659
 Sorgo, *see Sorghum*
 Sorrel, *see Rumex*
 Soya bean, *see Glycine*

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Sphacelotheca

Sorghum, 432-3

Sphaerotheca

Fragaria. Strawberry, 695, 2118, 3061

Ribes. Black currant, 3668

Ribes. Gooseberry, 683, 1668, 1673, 1680-1, 1768, 1775-7, 2744, 2748

Rubus. Raspberry, 3668

Spikelet, *see* flower

Spinach, *see* *Spinacia*

Spinach beet, *see* *Beta*

Spinacia. Spinach

Breeding, 3877, 3879

Colchicine, 3668

Genetics, 748, 1855-6, 3877-8

Growth period, 3879

Hybridization, 749, 756, 1854

Multiple genes, 3877

Peronospora, 3879

Polyploidy, 1856, 3668, 3878

Quality of product, 3851

Sex, 748-9, 1855-7, 3877-8

Viruses, 1858

Spindle structure, 870

Spines

Ribes. Gooseberry, 1680, 1774

Sports, *see* mutation

Sprouting, *see* germination

Sprouting broccoli, *see* *Brassica*

Spruce, *see* *Picea*

Squash, *see* *Cucurbita*

Squirrel tail, *see* *Hordeum*

Stagonospora

Saccharum. Sugar cane, 3560

Stamen, *see* flower

Starch

Zea. Maize, 3290

Statistics, 1, 799-802, 895, 1925-38, 2970-1, p. 122, p. 509, p. 694, p. 695

Experimental designs, 2-8, 614, 709, 716, 803-11, 1939-46, 2140, 2160, 2253, 2824, 2905, 2972-4, 3147, 3505, 3528, 3663, p. 319, p. 509, p. 695

Genetics, 210, 439, 791, 807, 814, 830, 1954, 1961, 2359, 2985

Stem

Capsicum, 2714

Fagus. Beech, 1812

Helianthus. Sunflower, 1038

Larix. Larch, 3823

Linum. Flax, 1488

Malus. Apple, 640

Medicago, 2462

Oryza. Rice, 1322

Sorghum, for sugar, 218

Triticum. Wheat, 3066

Zea. Maize, 3289

Stemphylium

Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1889

Sterility, fertility, 91, 98, 105, 904-5, 3062

Allium. Onion, 3668

Alopecurus, 1365

Arachis. Groundnut, 3739

Asimina, 1753

Beta. Sugar beet, 993, 1524, 1526, 1528, 1530-2, 1556, 1559

Brassica. Cabbage, 2889, 3856, 3871-4

Brassica. Toria, 1020, 2719

Brassica. Turnip, 3856, 3871-2

Bromus, 458, 2433, 3395-6

Capsicum, 2714

Cereals, 296

Citrus. Lemon, 2789

Cocos. Coconut, 1022

Coffea. Coffee, 1022

Sterility, fertility—*continued*.

Cucurbita, 2901

Dactylis, 1345

Eriobotrya. Loquat, 3698

Festuca, 1352

Forest trees, 1816

Gossypium. Cotton, 527

Hordeum. Barley, 415, 1287, 1306, 2070

Linum. Linseed, 1020

Lolium, 987

Lycopersicon. Tomato, 766, 768-9, 1878, 2913, 3668

Manihot. Cassava, 3584

Medicago, 1376

Miscanthus, 3409

Musa. Banana, 138

Nicotiana. Tobacco, 567, 2678, 2680-1

Oryza. Rice, 2354, 2367, 2375, 2399, 2402, 2411, 3355, 3367, 3370

Paspalum, 460

Pennisetum, 2446, 3343

Phalaris, 1086

Pinus. Pine, 1826

Prunus. Cherry, 1741, 2775, 3062, 3707

Pyrus. Pear, 3695

Raphanus. Radish, 3857, 3871-2

Ribes. Black currant, 3753

Rubus, 3061

Saccharum. Sugar cane, 153, 168, 1510, 3547

Salvia. Sage, 1924

Secale. Rye, 1224, 2070, 2195, 2277-8

Sesamum. Sesame, 1020, 1630, 3635

Solanum. Egg plant, 775-6, 3668

Solanum. Potato, 492, 1416, 2563, 3463

Sorghum, 1075, 1080, 2345, 2351, 3098, 3337

Theobroma. Cacao, 579, 1605, 2708, 3101

Trifolium. Clover, 3425

Trifolium. Minor species, 160, 1386

Trifolium. Red clover, 1025, 3429-30

Trifolium. Subterranean clover, 3434

Triticum. Wheat, 334-5, 1157, 2184, 2195

Vicia. Broad bean, 2936

Vitis, 1803, 2831, 3781

Zea. Maize, 387, 396-7, 1233, 1265-8, 2301, 2314, 3287-8, 3854

Zea. Popcorn, 1923

Stigma, *see* flower

Stipa, 1334

Stock, *see* grafting

Stomata

Oryza. Rice, 133

Stone fruits, 1677

Breeding, 1673, 1680, 1724, 1727, 2122, 2748

Cold resistance, 2769, 3675

Flower, 3699

Fungi, 1667

Grafting, 3699

Heat, drought, resistance, 1680

Hybridization, 1667, 1727

Hybridization, interspecific, 2747, 3699

Storage quality, *see* quality of product

Strawberry, *see* *Fragaria*

Streptomyces

Solanum. Potato, 1070, 1410-1, 1428-9, 2121, 2511, 2527, 2529-31, 2534, 2545, 2553, 2589, 2592-5, 3472, 3474-5

Striga

Pennisetum, 2342

Sorghum, 2342

Style, *see* flower

Subterranean clover, *see* *Trifolium*

Sugar beet, *see* *Beta*

Sugar cane, *see* *Saccharum*

Sunflower, *see* *Helianthus*

Sweet clover, *see* *Melilotus*

For further information on general topics, *see* also particular branches.

Sweet corn, *see Zea*
Sweet sorghum, *see Sorghum*
Symbiosis

Phaseolus, 2934
Pisum. Pea, 2934
Pulses, 2934
Vicia. Broad bean, 2934

Synapsis, *see meiosis*

Synchytrium

Solanum. Potato, 503-4, 1409-10, 1435-6, 2501, 2599,
3086, 3110, 3482-3

Syndesis, *see meiosis*

Systematics, *see taxonomy*

TAPIOCA, *see Manihot*

Taraxacum, p. 711

Taraxacum, for rubber

Adaptive modification, 2998, 3237

Mixed crops, 2998

Pollination, 3237

Taxonomy, 56, p. 125, p. 126, p. 515, p. 529, p. 700

Agropyron, 1371

Allium. Onion, 2883

Andropogon, 462, 2444

Arachis. Groundnut, 2796, 3741

Atylosia, 2965

Avena. Oats, 2256, 3227

Beta. Sugar beet, 1543, 1547

Bothriochloa, 2445

Brassica. Mustard, 2893

Cajanus, 2965

Capsicum, 595, 2716

Carpinus, 3799

Cola, 582

Crop plants, 1099, 3114, p. 701

Danthonia, 3413

Daucus. Carrot, 2877

Dichanthium, 2445

Euonymus, 3799

Fagus. Beech, 2844, 3799

Forest trees, 3799, p. 132

Fraxinus, 714

Gossypium. Cotton, p. 704

Helianthus. Sunflower, 3644

Hordeum. Barley, 2335, 3328

Lactuca. Lettuce, 2895

Linum. Flax, 3534

Lolium, 3401

Lycopersicon. Tomato, 766, 1873, 1883, 2926, 3850

Malus. Apple, 3689

Mandragora, 1644

Medicago, 1379, 3423

Morus. Mulberry, 3716

Musa. Banana, 696, 1788-9

Nicotiana. Tobacco, p. 131

Oryza. Rice, 445, 2374, 2379, 2412, 3366, 3373

Pennisetum, 3730

Phleum, 456, 2429

Pinus. Pine, 2862, 3826

Pisum. Pea, 3850, 3935

Prunus. Cherry, 1742

Pseudotsuga. Douglas fir, 3827-31

Quercus. Oak, 3805

Rubus, 676

Saccharum. Sugar cane, 3554

Sesbania, 2482

Solanum. Potato, 1425, 2585-6, 3467, 3469

Sorbus, 3799

Sorghum, 3730

Theobroma. Cacao, 1603, 1606

Thymus. Thyme, 2967

Trifolium. Clover, 3426

Triticum. Wheat, 1161, 3190

Taxonomy—*continued*.

Ulmus. Elm, 3811

Vegetable crops, 3850

Vicia. Broad bean, 3850

Vitis, 1801

Zea. Maize, 389

Zoysia, 1356

Tea, *see Thea*

Temperature, effect of, 88, 101, 824, 1991, 2026, 3018

Allium. Onion, 68

Avena. Oats, 357, 1212, 1220, 2255, 2257

Daucus. Carrot, 731

Elaeis. Oil palm, 615

Fragaria. Strawberry, 3764

Hibiscus, 3540

Hordeum. Barley, 424, 2257, 2331

Malus. Apple, 2762, 3690

Oryza. Rice, 442

Pisum. Pea, 2959

Prunus. Peach, 2771

Solanum. Potato, 1421, 2584

Vicia. Broad bean, 66

Zea. Maize, 2289, 2309

Testa, *see seed*

Thea. Tea, 2690-1, p. 333, p. 709

Breeding, 1586, 3596, 3619, p. 333

Cold resistance, 575, 1586

Exobasidium, 1584, 2692

Hybridization, 1583, 1585

Pollination, 3597

Variety trials, 2692

Vegetative reproduction, 1584-5

Theobroma. Cacao, 1602, 2699-700, 2704, 2706

Breeding, 201, 576, 1022, 1590, 1592, 1595, 1598, 1600-1,
1605, 2701-2, 2705, 2708, 3101

Calonectria, 3601

Colchicine, 1604-5

Distantiella, 1590

Flower, 577

Genetics, 1605, 3101

Grafting, 579

Hormones, 577

Hybridization, 581

Hybridization, interspecific, 1605, 3101

Marasmius, 1594-6, 1598, 1607-8, 2708-9, 3101, 3602-3

Parthenocarp, 580

Phytophthora, 1594, 1597, 2708

Pollination, 578, 1599

Polyploidy, 1604-5

Quality of product, 2707, 2710

Sahlbergella, 1590

Sterility, fertility, 579, 1605, 2708, 3101

Taxonomy, 1603, 1606

Vegetative reproduction, 2701-4

Viruses, 1589-90

Therioaphis

Medicago, 471

Thielaviopsis

Nicotiana. Tobacco, 229, 248, 573, 1025, 1577-9, 2071,
2688, 3594

Sesamum. Sesame, 3617

Thorns

Rubus. Blackberry, 3061

see also spines

Thrips

Nicotiana. Tobacco, 2071

Thuja

Didymascella, 3838

Genetics, 3838

Thyme, *see Thymus*

Thymus. Thyme

Taxonomy, 2967

Tillering

Triticum. Wheat, 3184

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Tilletia, 181, 2098
Agropyron, 1035, 1145, 2045
Triticum. Wheat, 270, 341, 1025, 1035, 1086, 1145, 1180-2, 2045, 2153, 2234-6, 3198-201
Timothy, *see Phleum*
Tirak
Gossypium. Cotton, 192
Tobacco, *see Nicotiana*
Toxic soils, p. 128
Corchorus. Jute, 2645
Medicago, 1027, 2464
Persea. Avocado, 2810
Solanum. Potato, 2078
Triticum. Wheat, 333
Toxoptera
Avena. Oats, 2156
Hordeum. Barley, 2156
Secale. Rye, 2156
Triticum. Wheat, 2156
Transduction and related phenomena, 243, 816, 911-5, 2018, 3040
Transformation, 815, 910
Translocation, 826
Agropyron, 315
Hordeum. Barley, 3311
Oryza. Rice, 1327, 2398
Pisum. Pea, 2948, 2952, 2957-8
Secale. Rye, 2275
Solanum, for fruit, 3911
Trifolium. White clover, 478
Triticum. Wheat, 1053, 3179
Vicia. Broad bean, p. 509
Zea. Maize, 1250, 1256-7, 2310
Transpiration, *see water balance*
Trifolium
Breeding, 247, 2056
Grafting, 2469
Hybridization, interspecific, 2469
Multiple alleles, 3425
Mutation, 3425
Sterility, fertility, 3425
Taxonomy, 3426
X rays, 3425
Trifolium. Alsike clover
Breeding, 1381, 2068
Cold resistance, 2068
Variety trials, 995, 1385
Trifolium. Crimson clover
Breeding, 3386
Polyploidy, 1065
Trifolium. Minor species
Growth period, 3435
Multiple alleles, 1386
Photoperiodism, 3435
Polyploidy, 1386
Sterility, fertility, 160, 1386
Trifolium. Red clover
Breeding, 987, 1025, 1381, 2118, 3431, 3432
Colchicine, 3428, 3430
Ditylenchus, 2083, 3432
Embryo sac, 2471
Erysiphe, 2119
Genetics, 3430
Growth period, 474
Hybridization, 473, 2471
Inbreeding, 1382
Kabatiella, 2118
Meiosis, 3428
Polyploidy, 1025, 1065, 2066, 2471, 3428, 3430
Sclerotinia, 987, 1383
Soil nutrients, 3390
Sterility, fertility, 1025, 3429-30
Variety trials, 472, 995, 1372, 2470, 3427
Viruses, 248, 2089, 3433

Trifolium. Red Clover—continued.

X rays, 1382

Trifolium. Subterranean clover

Breeding, 1085

Hybridization, 3434

Polyploidy, 1085

Sterility, fertility, 3434

Uromyces, 3105

Viruses, 1085

Trifolium. White clover, 1100, 2473

Biochemistry, 479, 1005, 1085

Biotypes, 477, 479

Breeding, 237, 1030, 2118, 2122, 2472

Colchicine, 417

Ditylenchus, 2083

Genetics, 475-6, 1085

Leaf, 478, 1030

Translocation, 478

Variegation, 475-6

Variety trials, 995, 1384

Trigonella

Geography, p. 323

History and evolution, 2481

Tripsacum

Apomixis, 398, 1355

Biotypes, 1355

Chromosome number, 1355

Embryo, 1355

Polyploidy, 1355

Tris(β -chloroethyl)amine, 2025

Triticum. Wheat, 329, 1116-19, 1130, 1167-8, 2157-59, 2220, 3121, 3124, 3139-46, 3191

Adaptive modification, 265, 311, 320, 333, 1135, 1146-7, 1153, 1179, 2147, 2165, 2201-3, 3072, 3073, 3081, 3178

Aluminium, 2209

Amphidiploidy, 316-8, 829, 2192-5, 2206, 2230, 2246, 3190

Aneuploidy, 346, 2208, 3180

Auricle, 1163

Biochemistry, 351, 1114, 2247

Breeding, 114-5, 117, 199, 215, 254, 269, 298, 302-4, 308, 327-8, 336, 349, 980, 991, 994, 998, 1008, 1019-20, 1023, 1025, 1056, 1075-6, 1084, 1111, 1124-5, 1127-9, 1148, 1154, 1156, 1159, 1170-2, 1179, 1181-2, 1184, 1194, 1196-7, 2056, 2063, 2066, 2106, 2119-22, 2129, 2145, 2161-6, 2169-71, 2189, 2204, 2215, 2219, 2221, 2225-8, 2238-41, 3060, 3084, 3086-9, 3094, 3096-7, 3106, 3127-8, 3147-50, 3152-71, 3174-5, 3183, 3187-8, 3193-4, 3197, 3201, 3207-8, 3235, p. 703

Caryopsis, 3152

Cephus, 1025

Chemicals, effect of, 2003

Chlorops, 3210

Chromosome aberrations, 348, 1141, 1143, 1151, 2076, 2179-80, 2184, 2188, 2198, 2207-8

Chromosome morphology, 1020, 2205

Chromosome number, 1151

Climate, 3209

Colchicine, 1139, 2192, 2194, 2246

Cold resistance, 989, 1008, 1111, 1113, 1181, 2070-1, 2091, 2222-3, 3066, 3170, 3194-5

Colour, 1163, 3152

Cytology, 1144

Cytoplasm, 3195

Cytoplasmic inheritance, 2184, 2196

Embryo, 2152, 3174

Embryology, 2279

Endomitosis, 1152

Erysiphe, 318, 337, 1172, 1174, 1185, 2230, 3089

Fertilization, sexual, 323, 3066-7, 3069

Flower, 308, 316, 330, 346, 1138, 1160-1, 2181-2, 2242, 2248, 3163

Fungi, 1179, 2003, 2122, 2229

Fungicides, 2153

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Triticum. Wheat—continued.

- Genetics, 211, 345–6, 348, 993, 1039, 1157, 1162–3, 1174, 1185, 2242, 2244, 2248, 3105, 3145, 3152
- Geography, 3209
- Germination, 3194
- Gibberella*, 1175, 2231–2
- Grafting, 2152
- Growth period, 254, 311, 1153–6, 2151, 2212–4, 3160, 3162, 3171, 3181, 3183
- Habit, 2174
- Heat, drought, resistance, 334–5, 1020, 2224, 3086, 3158, 3161, 3192
- Helminthosporium*, 1169
- Heterosis, 1135
- History and evolution, 1149, 3190
- Hormones, 1157
- Hybridization, 116, 199, 204, 255, 270, 310–1, 323, 339–41, 349–50, 987–8, 1086, 1133–4, 1178, 1180, 2172–5, 2208, 2235, 3066–7, 3075–6, 3092, 3172
- Hybridization, graft, 2149, 2200
- Hybridization, intergeneric, 313–5, 318, 987, 993, 1053, 1091, 1137, 1140–5, 1151, 1173, 2070, 2072, 2076, 2110, 2113, 2184–91, 2279, 3166, 3173–5, 3185
- Hybridization, interspecific, 312, 340, 1020, 1035, 1136–9, 1186–7, 2070, 2150, 2165, 2176–82, 2196, 3066–7
- Insecticides, 319
- Irrigation, 1169
- Linkage, 1174
- Lodging, 270, 336, 340, 1171, 1173, 1178, 2070, 2225–7, 2239, 3092, 3152, 3196
- Mealy endosperm, 2228
- Meiosis, 314, 1137, 2176, 2183, 2187
- Morphology, 2215
- Multiple genes, 1175
- Mutation, induced, 295, 319, 1028, 2197, 2199, 3177
- Nucleolar organizer, 2207
- Ophiobolus*, 338, 3197
- Ovule, 1159
- Pathology, 349, 987–8, 993, 998, 1083, 1170, 3193
- Photoperiodism, 311, 1155–6, 2213–4, 3183
- Phytophaga*, 1200–1
- Polyploidy, 1086
- Puccinia*, 114, 199, 202, 204, 211, 215, 295, 318, 342–51, 971, 991, 1020, 1023, 1025, 1028, 1053, 1076, 1086, 1111, 1115, 1140–1, 1174, 1183–97, 2085, 2091, 2095, 2115, 2118–9, 2121, 2129, 2143, 2237–48, 3060, 3065, 3087, 3092, 3094, 3096, 3105–6, 3202–7, 3209
- Pure lines, 3176
- Quality of product, 199, 324–8, 332, 988, 1016, 1021, 1131, 1158, 1164–6, 2175, 2216–9, 3081, 3106, 3133, 3145, 3156, 3158, 3182, 3186–9, 3208
- Radiation, 295, 315, 1028
- Right and left handedness, 2210–1
- Sclerotinia*, 1198
- Seed production, 3066
- Septoria*, 1199, 2106
- Shedding, 336
- Size, 1039, 1056
- Soil nutrients, 298, 331–2, 987
- Stem, 3066
- Sterility, fertility, 334–5, 1157, 2184, 2195
- Taxonomy, 1161, 3190
- Tillering, 3184
- Tilletia*, 270, 341, 1025, 1035, 1086, 1145, 1180–2, 2045, 2153, 2234–6, 3198–201
- Toxic soils, 333
- Toxoptera*, 2156
- Translocation, 1053, 3179
- Typhula*, 1198
- Ustilago*, 114, 339–40, 1176–9, 1181, 2092, 2233, 3065, 3089, 3152
- Variety trials, 301, 305–7, 309, 983, 995, 1008–9, 1105, 1107, 1120–3, 1126, 1130, 1132, 2167–8, 2224, 3100, 3129, 3151

Triticum. Wheat—continued.

- Vernalization, 114
- Viruses, 1072, 1081, 2109–10, 2191
- Water, effect of, 298
- Wax, 1162
- X rays, 1140, 2197–8, 3177, 3179
- Yield, 330, 338, 2221, 2227, 3192
- Tsuga*
- Hybridization, intergeneric, 2851
- Pollination, 1825
- Tumours
- Nicotiana*. Tobacco, 981, 3589
- Tung, see *Aleurites*
- Turnip, see *Brassica*
- Twin seedlings
- Asparagus*, 3668
- Twitch, see *Agropyron*
- Typhula*
- Triticum*. Wheat, 1198
- ULMUS. Elm
- History and evolution, 3811
- Taxonomy, 3811
- Ultraviolet rays, 85–7, 93, 100, 243–4, 817, 877, 924, 937, 940, 942, 957, 2020, 2026, 2043, 2050–1, 3034, 3043
- Zea*. Maize, 1256, 3279, 3282
- Unaspis*
- Citrus*, 1750
- Uracil
- Allium*. Onion, 3020
- Pulses, 3020
- Uromyces*
- Trifolium*. Subterranean clover, 3105
- Ustilago*, 105, 970
- Avena*. Oats, 358, 993, 2259, 3105
- Bromus*, 2207
- Cereals, 1074
- Hordeum*. Barley, 422–3, 1287, 1292, 2143, 2154, 2339–40, 3065, 3068, 3089, 3303, 3330–1
- Saccharum*. Sugar cane, 551, 2657
- Triticum*. Wheat, 114, 339–40, 1176–9, 1181, 2092, 2233, 3065, 3089, 3152
- Zea*. Maize, 2323
- VACCINIUM
- Breeding, 1063, 1778, 3668
- Colour, 1778
- Fruit, 1778
- Hybridization, 1778, 3755
- Hybridization, interspecific, 684–6
- Multiple genes, 1778
- Physalospora*, 1063
- Size, 1778
- see also *Oxycoccus*
- Valerian, see *Valeriana*
- Valeriana*
- Polyploidy, 2737
- Valsa*
- Populus*. Poplar, 706
- Variation, 12, 37, 42–3, 46, 124, 834–5, 838, 853, 1961, 1979, 2047, 2985, 3031, p. 697
- Variegation
- Cucurbita*, 2903
- Trifolium*. White clover, 475–6
- Zea*. Maize, 3276
- Vegetable crops, 726, 1834, 1838, 2874, p. 132, p. 335, p. 335
- Breeding, 727–8, 1670, 1839, 1841, 2122, 2745, 2869, 2871, 3668, 3839–40, 3842–3, 3845, 3848–9
- Chimeras, 264
- Cytology, 2880
- Flower, 3850
- Growth period, 2871
- Heterosis, 729, 1672, 1842, 3849
- Pollen, 2873

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Vegetable Crops—continued.

- Pollination, 3849
- Quality of product, 3851
- Seed production, 3849
- Seed storage, 2875
- Taxonomy, 3850
- Variety trials, 2870, 3841, 3844, 3846
- Yield, 2876

Vegetable marrow, *see Cucurbita*

Vegetative hybridization, *see* hybridization

Vegetative period, *see* growth period

Vegetative reproduction, 124, p. 699

Agropyron, 466

Brassica. Cabbage, 742

Crop plants, 2137

Forest trees, 2836

Fragaria. Strawberry, 124, 1670

Larix. Larch, 3823

Lycopersicon. Tomato, 2918

Persea. Avocado, 2808

Pinus. Pine, 3822

Prunus. Almond, 3712

Prunus. Apricot, 3701

Prunus. Peach, 3712

Secale. Rye, 1225

Solanum. Potato, 2568, 2918

Thea. Tea, 1584-5

Theobroma. Cacao, 2701-2, 2704

Vitis, 3770

Venturia

Malus. Apple, 645, 940, 1669, 1714, 2099, 2766,
3043-4, 3061, 3668, 3692

Vernal grass, *see Anthoxanthum*

Vernalization, p. 320

Arachis. Groundnut, 3616

Brassica. Cabbage, 741

Beta. Sugar beet, 2668

Brassica. Turnip, 1402

Corchorus. Jute, 2645

Lupinus. Lupin, 3436

Triticum. Wheat, 114

Versene

Allium. Onion, 1982

Vicia. Broad bean, 1982

Verticillium

Fragaria. Strawberry, 694

Gossypium. Cotton, 1022, 1448, 1482

Humulus. Hop, 583, 591, 628, 1613, 1616-7, 3665

Lycopersicon. Tomato, 635

Persea. Avocado, 1764, 2813

Prunus. Apricot, 3703

Solanum. Potato, 2519, 2523, 2530, 2534-5, 2600,
3472, 3484

Vestigial bract

Gossypium. Cotton, 3518

Vetch, *see Vicia*

Vicia. Broad bean

Aphis, 2935

Breeding, 115, 902, 1012, 1891, 2935, 2937

Cell division, 60, 3013

Chemicals, effect of, 60, 66, 69, 893, 1996

Chromosome aberrations, 64, 66, 69, 885, 893, 902,
1995-6, 3021, 3025, 3063

Chromosome morphology, 1982

Cold resistance, 3914

Cyanide, potassium, 1995

8-ethoxycaffeine, 885

Flower, 3850

Fungi, 1025

Growth period, 3436

Heterozygosis, 2936

Hybridization, 2935

Infrared rays, 64

Meiosis, 3014

Vicia. Broad bean—continued.

Mustard, 885

Mutation, 3025

Nitrogen, 885

N-oxide mustard, 3021

Oxygen, 885

Photoperiodism, 3436

Physiology, 885

Sterility, fertility, 2936

Symbiosis, 2934

Taxonomy, 3850

Temperature, effect of, 66

Translocation, p. 509

Variety trials, 1015

Versene, 1982

X rays, 64, 66, 885, 902, 2935, 3013, 3021, 3063, p. 509

Vicia. Vetch, 1389, 2933, 3416

Adaptive modification, 265

Botrytis, 1013

Breeding, 987, 993, 2120

Cold resistance, 993

Colletotrichum, 1013

Growth period, 3436

Hybridization, 1387

Hybridization, graft, 2072

Hybridization, interspecific, 2474

Photoperiodism, 3436

Quality of product, 1388

Vigna. Cowpea

Breeding, 233, 247, 780, 2119, 3924, 3927

Fruit, 2093

Fusarium, 233, 3925-7

Genetics, 1900, 2093

Variety trials, 789

Viruses, 1900

Vine, *see Vitis*

Viruses, 14, 92, 107, 109, 242-3, 817, 912-5, 935-6, 972-5,
978, 2018, 2047-51, 2052-4, 3059, p. 322, p. 509, p. 699

Agropyron, 2110, 2191

Arachis. Groundnut, 2075, 3742

Avena. Oats, 1221

Beta. Sugar beet, 1516-7, 1525, 1539-40, 2672

Brassica. Cabbage, 2890, 3848, 3876

Capsicum, 224, 2119, 3848

Cereals, 300, 2111

Citrus. 2785

Cucumis. Cucumber, 249, 756, 1869, 3668

Cucumis. Melon, 1862

Fragaria. Strawberry, 1670, 1787

Hibiscus, as vegetable, 1020

Hordeum. Barley, 426-7, 2121, 3305

Humulus. Hop, 633

Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 2104

Lupinus. Lupin, 2119

Lycopersicon. Tomato, 256, 2113-4, 2928

Malus. Apple, 3693

Manihot. Cassava, 2075

Nicotiana. Tobacco, 229, 248, 572-4, 1085, 1579,
1581-2, 2675-6, 2684, 2689, 3595

Phaseolus, 3847, 3922

Pisum. Pea, 1911-2, 1921, 3944

Saccharum. Sugar cane, 2658

Sesamum. Sesame, 3636

Solanum. Potato, 108, 111, 114, 507-10, 1411, 1437-9,
2121, 2501, 2506, 2510, 2515, 2523-6, 2536, 2541,
2547-50, 2552, 2595, 2601-4, 3472-4, 3492-4,
3496-502

Spinacia. Spinach, 1858

Theobroma. Cacao, 1589-90

Trifolium. Red clover, 248, 2089, 3433

Trifolium. Subterranean clover, 1085

Triticum. Wheat, 1072, 1081, 2109-10, 2191

Vigna. Cowpea, 1900

Vitis, 1807

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Viruses—continued.

Zea. Maize, 2075, 2109

Vitamins

Cucurbita, 2904

Diospyros. Kaki, 1754

Fruit crops, 730

Malpighia, 2803, 3748

Malus. Apple, 3688

Ribes. Black currant, 1771

Solanum. Potato, 2546

Zea. Maize, 271

Vitis, 697–8, 1791, 1805, 2821–3, 3770–3, 3779, 3783

Adaptive modification, 1019, 2826

Biochemistry, 1800

Botrytis, 1670

Breeding, 1068, 1670, 1795–7, 1800, 1803, 2119, 2122,

2829, 3110, 3774–6, 3778, 3784

Chemicals, effect of, 1801

Chimeras, 702

Chlorosis, 3786

Chromosome number, 701

Colchicine, 2828

Cold resistance, 1678, 3785

Colour, 1800

Fruit, 1800

Genetics, 2825, 3787

Geography, 704

Grafting, 1804, 3786

Growth period, 1802, 2829

Guignardia, 1068, 3787

History and evolution, 700

Hybridization, 699, 1678, 1798, 1806, 3777

Hybridization, interspecific, 1799–800, 2826

Mutation, 2827

Mutation, somatic, 3770

Nucleus, 3010

Patrocliny, 2820

Physiology, 3780

Plasmopara, 199

Pollination, 2830

Polyploidy, 702, 2828

Quality of product, 2832, 3782

Quantitative characters, 1068

Reproduction, 3770

Segregation, 703

Sex, 703, 3780

Size, 3110

Sterility, fertility, 1803, 2831, 3781

Taxonomy, 104, 1810

Variety trials, 651, 1792–4

Vegetative reproduction, 3770

Viruses, 1807

WALNUT, *see Juglans*

Water balance

Cereals, 3134

Water cress, *see Nasturtium*

Water, effect of, 924

Avena. Oats, 298

Beta. Sugar beet, 2666

Cereals, 298

Hordeum. Barley, 1304, 3301

Triticum. Wheat, 298

Waterlogging

Oryza. Rice, 448, 2386, 3378

Water melon, *see Citrullus*

Wax

Triticum. Wheat, 1162

Wheat, *see Triticum*

Wheat grass, *see Agropyron*

White clover, *see Trifolium*

Willow, *see Salix*

Winter hardiness, *see* cold resistance

XANTHOMONAS, 935

Gossypium. Cotton, 234, 247, 1024, 1448–9, 1453, 1455–6

Nicotiana. Tobacco, 1572

Phaseolus, 3668

Prunus. Apricot, 3703

Saccharum. Sugar cane, 2658

X rays, 17, 47, 65, 88, 99, 243, 824, 878–84, 952, 964, 1990–1, 2076, 3016, 3018–9, 3053–4, p. 511

Allium. Onion, 68, 70, 886, 1992

Alopecurus, 1365

Arachis. Groundnut, 220

Avena. Oats, 353, 3221, 3234

Beta, 70

Corchorus. Jute, 2645

Crop plants, 70, 263, 1088

Dactylis, 1345

Fruit crops, 1675

Hordeum. Barley, 1287, 1301, 1303–5, 2330, 2333,

3301, 3313, 3936

Linum. Flax, 1485

Linum. Linseed, 1485

Lupinus. Lupin, 1394

Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1881, 2112, 3909

Malus. Apple, 1675

Nicotiana. Tobacco, 1567

Oryza. Rice, 247, 1327, 2398

Pisum. Pea, 70, 2956, 3936–7

Prunus. Cherry, 1675

Prunus. Plum, 1675, 2743

Pyrus. Pear, 2768

Secale. Rye, 1224

Sesamum. Sesame, 3635

Sorghum, 431

Trifolium. Clover, 3425

Trifolium. Red clover, 1382

Triticum. Wheat, 1140, 2085, 2197–8, 3177, 3179

Vicia. Broad bean, 64, 66, 885, 902, 2935, 3013, 3021, 3063, p. 509

Zea. Maize, 392, 1252, 1256, 3279, 3282

YAM, *see Dioscorea*

Yeast, *see Saccharomyces*

Yield

Arachis. Groundnut, 2797

Avena. Oats, 2257

Daucus. Carrot, 732

Hordeum. Barley, 419, 2257

Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1886–7

Oryza. Rice, 2359, 2414

Solanum. Potato, 2581

Sorghum, 3407

Triticum. Wheat, 330, 338, 2221, 2227, 3192

Vegetable crops, 2876

ZEAL. Maize, 1026, 1052, 1083, 2282–3, 3239, p. 130

Adaptive modification, 2313, 3077

Anatomy, 401

Aneuploidy, 2310

Biochemistry, 399, 1064, 2315

Biotypes, 390, 1052

Breeding, 201, 219, 369–73, 386, 407, 993, 1022–3, 1037,

1040, 1106, 1227–31, 1233, 1259, 1273–4, 1276, 1278,

2055, 2061, 2075, 2284, 2286, 2288, 2305, 2317,

2319–20, 3077, 3240–2, 3246, 3275, 3289, 3296

Chromosome aberrations, 254, 392, 1255, 2309, 3276,

3282, 3549

Chromosome morphology, 821, 2310

Chromosome number, 391

Climate, 3267

Cold, effect of, 1260

Cold resistance, 993, 1233, 1273, 2121, 2320

For further information on general topics, *see also* particular branches.

Zea. Maize—continued.

Colour, 390, 1232, 1248-9, 1251-2, 3250
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 397, 1266-8, 2314
Development, 373, 401, 2304, 3283
Diplodia, 407
Embryo, 398, 401, 1269
Endosperm, 1270-1, 3250, 3276, 3278-9, 3290
Ethylene oxide, 1255
Fertilization, sexual, 82, 395, 1263-4, 2312-3
Flower, 2303, 2311, 2316
Fungi, 993, 2320
Gene, nature and physiology, 246, 390, 1248-9, 1254, 3251, 3276
Genetics, 253, 374, 397, 399, 406, 1067, 1232-3, 1261, 1267-70, 2075, 2090, 2314, 3250, 3274, 3290, 3299
Germination, 1261, 1273, 2311
Gibberellic acid, 3277
 γ rays, 1251, 1254, 3279
Growth period, 374, 1003, 1040, 3284-5
Heat, drought, resistance, 403-4, 2318-9, 3272
Helminthosporium, 1022, 3092, 3297-8
Heterosis, 388, 2122, 2291, 2301, 3273-5
Heterozygosis, 3250
History and evolution, 1253, 2306-7, 3281
Hormones, 394
Hybridization, 82, 183, 186, 201-3, 215, 219, 299, 374-87, 395-7, 400, 402, 404, 407, 980, 986-7, 998, 1003, 1020, 1022-3, 1064, 1066, 1070-1, 1079, 1233-45, 1247, 1263-5, 2070, 2075, 2118-9, 2121, 2292-300, 2302, 2312, 3092, 3096-8, 3110, 3252-72, 3283, 3285, 3287-8, 3297-8
Hybridization, intergeneric, 398, 1246, 3549
Inbreeding, 988, 1247, 2090, 2321
Insects, 1233
Leaf, 373, 400, 2304
Linkage, 821, 1257-8, 1952, 2288-9, 2308-9, 3251, 3282
Meiosis, 392, 2308
Modifiers, 399
Multiple genes, 407
Mutation, 246, 388, 1067, 1249, 1258, 1261, 2303-4, 3277
Mutation, induced, 1251-2, 1254, 3278-9
Neutrons, 392, 3278-9
Number of parts, 2319
Pathology, 987, 1273

Zea. Maize—continued.

Photoperiodism, 1003
Physoderma, 2322
Pollen, 3269
Pollination, 253, 1262, 3268
Polyploidy, 393, 398
Puccinia, 201-2, 405-6, 1022-3, 1274-5, 1277-8, 2075, 2090, 2324, 3096, 3099, 3296
Pure lines, 389, 2324
Pyrausta, 407, 3299
Pythium, 2321, 3295
Quality of product, 1272, 2317
Radiation, 82
Sclerospora, 1022
Seed, 3286
Seed production, 1260, 2302
Serology, 3291-2
Starch, 3290
Stem, 3289
Sterility, fertility, 387, 396-7, 1233, 1265-8, 2301, 2314, 3287-8
Taxonomy, 389
Temperature, effect of, 2289, 2309
Translocation, 1250, 1256-7, 2310
Ultraviolet rays, 1256, 3279, 3282
Ustilago, 2323
Variegation, 3276
Variety trials, 385, 1226, 2285, 2287, 3243-5, 3247-9
Viruses, 2075, 2109
X rays, 392, 1252, 1256, 3279, 3282
Zea. Popcorn
Breeding, 798
Genetics, 1031
Hybridization, 1079, 1923
Quality of product, 1031
Sterility, fertility, 1923
Zea. Sweet corn, 1922
Breeding, 238
Helminthosporium, 2119
Hybridization, 2119, 2966, 3668
Quality of product, 3851
Zoysia
Hybridization, 1356
Meiosis, 1356
Taxonomy, 1356

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

ERRATA TO "PLANT BREEDING ABSTRACTS"

- Vol. XXIV, Abst. 1062, *authors should read* Rod, J. & Vřeský, F.
Abst. 1591, *for* Pico, M., Margarita, L. *read* Martinez Pico, L.M.
Vol. XXV, p. 148, under Boerger, A. (Editor), line 3 of text, *for* Vol. XXIII, *read* Vol. XXIV.
Vol. XXVI, Abst 259, *for* Sedlmeyr, K. *read* Sedlmayr, K.
Abst. 647, *for* damson, *throughout read* apricot.
Abst. 1497, line 2, *for* Tsurukubi *read* Tsurukubi.
Abst. 2346, line 2, *for* 1028 *read* 1029.
Abst. 2480, line 9, *for* F_1 *read* F_2 .
line 10, *for* F_2 *read* F_1 .
Abst. 2733, *authors should read* Putt, E. D. & Rojas M., E.
Abst. 2960, *for* Pesola, A. V. *read* Pesola, V. A.
Abst. 3309, *for* Sierra F., J. H. *read* Sierra F., J. A.
Abst. 3466, line 2, *for* Abst. 2511 *read* Abst. 2512.
Abst. 3878, *for* Janisk, *read* Janick.
Vol. XXVII, Abst. 4, *for* Agric. J. Fiji *read* Andhra agric. J.

THE COMMONWEALTH BUREAU OF PLANT BREEDING AND GENETICS,
School of Agriculture, Cambridge, England.

Consultant Director:

PROF. SIR FRANK L. ENGLEDDOW, C.M.G., M.A., F.R.S., Drapers' Professor of Agriculture.

Director: P. S. HUDSON, Ph.D.

Assistant Director: R. H. RICHENS, M.A.

Assistants: MISS T. ASHTON, M.A.

B. E. HEISELER.

MISS O. HOLBEK, B.Sc.

MISS S. M. LITTLEBOY, M.A.

Publications:

PLANT BREEDING ABSTRACTS.

Issued quarterly. Subscription 70/-, with Subject Index. (Subscriptions for current volumes sent direct from within the British Commonwealth of Nations are subject to a reduction of 20%.) Single copies 20/- each.

Copies of "Plant Breeding Abstracts" printed on one side of the paper can be supplied, for the convenience of readers wishing to cut up and file the references, at an additional cost of 15/- per volume.

Important Note.—Every effort is made to make Plant Breeding Abstracts as complete as possible and its notices of papers referring to plant breeding or the genetics of crop plants as prompt as possible. To aid in this, authors are invited to send to the Director copies of their papers immediately on publication.

Other Publications:

JOINT PUBLICATIONS	<i>s. d.</i>	TECHNICAL COMMUNICATIONS— <i>continued.</i>	<i>s. d.</i>
No. 3. The Breeding of Herbage Plants in Scandinavia and Finland	4 0	15. Field Trials II: The Analysis of Covariance, by J. Wishart	3 6
No. 5. The Production of Seed of Root Crops and Vegetables	5 0	16. The Theory and Practice of the Back-cross Method in the breeding of Non-cereal Crops, by Mrs. M. Thomas ..	15 0
No. 8. Forest Tree Breeding and Genetics, by R. H. Richens	5 0	17. Abstract Bibliography of Cotton Breeding and Genetics, 1900-1950, by R. L. Knight	21 0
TECHNICAL COMMUNICATIONS		18. Principles and Practice of Field Experimentation, by J. Wishart and H. G. Sanders. 2nd Edition	21 0
4. An Outline of Cytological Technique for Plant Breeders	2 6	New and Promising Varieties recently described in the Literature (Issues 4 and 6) each	1 0
6. The Action and Use of Colchicine in the Production of Polyploid Plants, by J. L. Fyfe	1 6	Issue No. 7	2 6
7. Field Trials: their Lay-out and Statistical Analysis, by John Wishart ..	2 6	Issue No. 8	6 0
9. Potato Collecting Expeditions in Mexico and South America. II. Systematic Classification of the Collections, by J. G. Hawkes	7 6	INDEXES	
10. Photoperiodism in the Potato, by C. M. Driver and J. G. Hawkes ..	2 6	Subject Index to Vols I to V of Plant Breeding Abstracts	20 0
11. Cultivation and Breeding of Russian Rubber-bearing Plants	2 6	Subject Index to Vols VI to VIII of Plant Breeding Abstracts	20 0
12. The New Genetics in the Soviet Union, by P. S. Hudson and R. H. Richens	6 0	Subject Index to Vols IX-XXV of Plant Breeding Abstracts each	20 0
13. The Use of Heterosis in the Production of Agricultural and Horticultural Crops, by Miss T. Ashton	3 0	BIBLIOGRAPHICAL MONOGRAPHS	
14. Technique of Breeding for Drought Resistance in Crops, by Miss T. Ashton	2 6	Bibliography on insect pest resistance in plants. (1944)	1 6
		Bibliography of Baking Quality Tests. Supplement	1 6

Subscriptions to any of the above Publications should be sent to Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux, Central Sales Branch, Farnham House, Farnham Royal, Nr. Slough, Bucks, England.

Loss in Transit.—Claims for numbers of Plant Breeding Abstracts lost in transit will only be considered if notice of such loss is received within three months of the date of posting.

COMMONWEALTH AGRICULTURAL BUREAUX

JOURNALS PREPARED BY BUREAUX ON RELATED SUBJECTS

	<i>Prepared by the</i>
Herbage Abstracts (50/-)	Commonwealth Bureau of Pastures and Field Crops, Hurley.
Field Crop Abstracts (50/-)	Commonwealth Bureau of Pastures and Field Crops, Hurley.
Horticultural Abstracts (70/-)	Commonwealth Bureau of Horticulture and Plantation Crops, East Malling.
Soils and Fertilizers (60/-)	Commonwealth Bureau of Soils, Harpenden.
Forestry Abstracts (70/-)	Commonwealth Forestry Bureau, Oxford.

The annual subscription to the above journals is indicated in brackets; a special reduction of 20 per cent is given for orders for current volumes received direct from subscribers in Great Britain, the Dominions and Colonies.

RECENT AND FORTHCOMING OCCASIONAL PUBLICATIONS ON AGRICULTURE AND FORESTRY

C.A.B. REPORTS AND DIRECTORIES

Gazetteer of Agricultural and Forestry Research Stations in the British Commonwealth. (1952)	30s. 0d.
--	----------

No.

C.A.B. JOINT PUBLICATIONS

10. The Use and Misuse of Shrubs and Trees as Fodder. Commonwealth Bureaux of Pastures and Field Crops and Animal Nutrition and Commonwealth Forestry Bureau. 1947	9s. 0d.
12. Phenothiazine 1942-46: A review and bibliography. 1948	4s. 0d.
13. Pregnancy diagnosis tests: A review. A. T. Cowie. 1948	15s. 0d.
14. The establishment of vegetation on industrial waste land. By R. O. Whyte and J. W. B. Sisam	10s. 0d.

TECHNICAL COMMUNICATIONS, ETC.

Commonwealth Bureau of Pastures and Field Crops, Hurley.

40. The production and utilization of Silage. A survey of world Literature in Abstracts	10s. 0d.
41. Management and Conservation of Vegetation in Africa. 1951	10s. 6d.
42. Methods of surveying and measuring vegetation. By Miss D. Brown	35s. 0d.

Commonwealth Bureau of Horticulture and Plantation Crops, East Malling.

22. Sand and water culture methods used in the study of plant nutrition. By E. J. Hewitt. 1952	42s. 0d.
23. Field experimentation with fruit trees and other perennial plants. By S. C. Pearce. 1953	10s. 0d.

Commonwealth Bureau of Soils.

47. Laterite and lateritic soils. By J. A. Prescott and R. L. Pendleton. 1952	6s. 0d.
48. The trace-element content of soils. By D. J. Swaine. 1955	25s. 0d.
49. Mulching. By G. V. Jacks, W. D. Brind and R. Smith. 1955	15s. 0d.

The above publications are obtainable from Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux, Central Sales Branch, Farnham House, Farnham Royal, Nr. Slough, Bucks, England.

Commonwealth Mycological Institute, Kew, Surrey.

An introduction to the taxonomy and nomenclature of fungi. By G. R. Bisby. 1953	10s. 0d.
Tobacco diseases, with special reference to Africa. By J. C. F. Hopkins 1956	35s. 0d.